CARIBBEAN EXAMINATIONS COUNCIL

Caribbean Secondary Education Certificate
CSEC®

ENGLISH SYLLABUS

Effective for examinations from May–June 2018
Contents

RATIONALE ................................................................................................................................. 1
AIMS ................................................................................................................................................ 2
SKILLS AND ABILITIES TO BE ASSESSED ................................................................................. 3
RECOMMENDED TIME ALLOCATION ......................................................................................... 5
RECOMMENDED APPROACHES TO FACILITATE LANGUAGE LEARNING ................................. 6
ENGLISH A AND B: NOTES AND SUGGESTED ACTIVITIES ..................................................... 7
FORMAT OF THE EXAMINATIONS: ENGLISH A ....................................................................... 25
THE ENGLISH B EXAMINATION .................................................................................................. 32
FORMAT OF THE EXAMINATIONS: ENGLISH B ....................................................................... 35
PRESCRIBED TEXTS FOR ENGLISH B ......................................................................................... 41
SCHOOL-BASED ASSESSMENT ................................................................................................... 45
CRITERIA FOR MARKING THE SCHOOL-BASED ASSESSMENT ............................................... 53
SUGGESTED READING LIST ...................................................................................................... 66
GLOSSARY OF KEY WORDS USED IN THE ENGLISH A AND B EXAMINATIONS .................. 91
This document CXC 01/G/SYLL 15 replaces CXC 01/G/SYLL 09 issued in 2009.

Please note that the syllabus has been amended and amendments are indicated by italics.

First published in 1977.
Amendments are indicated by italics.


Please check the website www.cxc.org for updates on CXC’s syllabuses
English Syllabus

♦ RATIONALE

It is envisaged that persons certified by the Caribbean Examinations Council (CXC) will demonstrate the ability to understand and appreciate what they listen to, read and view, and the ability to express themselves clearly in speech and in writing. The teaching and testing of English is founded on the premise that the abilities mentioned are fostered by the study of language and literature, separately and jointly, and that the abilities are vital factors in managing personal and social well-being. Indeed, in the current socio-political world climates, the study of language and literature underpins our understanding of human dynamics, and prepares us to respond critically to the wealth of material that bombards our lives through the media.

The CXC English syllabus is organised for examination as English A and English B. Syllabus objectives are organised under understanding and expression in order to guide both content development and the assessment scheme. Understanding indicates more than basic comprehension, and Expression is of more significance than the ability to employ structural and grammatical correctness. The syllabus seeks to express and invite the recognition of Reflection as being intrinsic to both. English A emphasises the development of oral and written language skills through a variety of strategies; English B provides opportunities for students to explore and respond critically to specific literary texts, to observe and appreciate the author’s craft, and to make meaningful connections with human daily interactions. The language and literature syllabus document recognises the separate value of these areas, but advocates an approach to teaching that creates a strong inter-relatedness of the two. The principle is that structured language learning situations which use literature, provide opportunity for guided reflection on, and understanding of, the human condition and life itself. It also promotes meaningful comprehension, acquisition of grammatical correctness and other communication skills.

The integrated syllabus provides a map to help students to develop the ability to read and enjoy literary texts; to explore social and moral issues using the skills acquired while learning to ‘read’ texts; to evaluate the way their personal ownership of language promotes and optimises their own growth; and creates opportunity to practise using the acquired language to express themselves effectively. In short, the syllabus crafts an essential interweaving of literature and language study as the platform for raising UNESCO’s "Pillars of Learning": to know, to do, to live together, to be, and to transform self and society. Inter-related study helps the instructor to shape the many-faceted image of the ‘ideal’ Caribbean person envisaged by the syllabus. That person is a social being who respects human life itself and values the fundamentals of that life - family, community, diversity, rights and freedoms which characterise our area. The ideal also understands and appreciates the meanings and nuances of environment, ethnicity, culture, imagination, entrepreneurship and accountability.

Further, the English Syllabus encourages receptive and expressive exploration of the three major literary genres - Drama, Poetry, and Prose – and the varieties related to those major divisions – in order to develop awareness of and familiarity with the many functions and purposes of language. It is recognised that a good language syllabus provides opportunity to discover and appreciate that the five facets of the language arts: listening, speaking, reading, writing and viewing. In addition, this syllabus strongly promotes reflection on the principle that reflection is the tool which helps individuals to clarify
their own understanding, and enables them to provide themselves and others with satisfying responses. This recognition is seen as being fundamental if teachers are to help students to reach their full creative potential. The literature of the region is foregrounded so as to foster the positive sense of selfhood and Caribbean-ness. The focus encourages recognising our region’s talents, valuing regional varieties of language, and developing the skills of selecting form, tone and register appropriate to the transactional context. The syllabus also recognises that language is essential to basic, effective transactions – personal, social, scientific, technical and business. Literary texts are also chosen, therefore, to help in the development of appropriate responses to general human behaviours, to promote understanding of the human condition.

◆ AIMS

The syllabus aims to:

1. develop the ability to use the spoken language, Caribbean Standard English (CSE);

2. develop the ability to understand and respond to spoken and written Caribbean Standard English;

3. develop the ability to use language effectively for communicating across cultures at different levels that is, intra-personal, inter-personal and groups;

4. develop in students the ability to monitor personal thinking processes through the application of meta-cognitive strategies;

5. develop the ability to articulate personal experiences (real or imagined) in spoken and written language;

6. promote in students a willingness and ability to inform themselves about, and to contribute reasoned opinions on social issues;

7. promote an appreciation of the variety of purposes for which language is used;

8. promote an understanding and appreciation for the place and value of the varieties of English and of the dialects and creoles of the Caribbean and other regions in different social and cultural contexts;

9. develop a critical awareness of the use of language devices used for narrative, descriptive, argumentative and expository writing;

10. develop the ability to respond to literature for pleasure and insight, to recognise and respond to the writer’s craft, and to make sensitive appraisals of value judgements and other concepts expressed in literature;

11. use knowledge of the various forms of information for the students’ own enlightenment, while recognising the importance of acknowledging the contribution of such sources to their own ideas;

---

1 CSE (Caribbean Standard English) is a standard of English. It differs from other Standard Englishes primarily on the phonological and lexical levels, with no appreciable difference in grammar, particularly in the formal written mode.
12. develop the capacity to assess the reliability of sources of information including those available on the Internet.

♦ SKILLS AND ABILITIES TO BE ASSESSED

The aims stated above can be attained by developing the related skills in the student. These skills are categorised under the two broad headings: Understanding, the decoding and interpreting of messages through the analysis of the language structures and devices used in any given context, and Expression, the conveying of meaning through the selection of language structures and devices appropriate to each specific context. Performance will be reported under the profile dimensions Understanding and Expression.

1. Understanding

The ability to:

(a) understand meaning conveyed (both in listening and in reading) through word choice and grammar, and (in reading) through punctuation and paragraphing;

(b) obtain information accurately, as demonstrated in the ability to:

(i) recognise facts stated explicitly;

(ii) extract specific information from what is read or heard;

(iii) extract implied information;

(iv) identify stated or implied time sequence;

(v) draw valid conclusions and inferences from information presented;

(vi) recognise cause and effect relationships;

(vii) identify main and subordinate ideas and trace their development;

(viii) recognise the difference between denotative and connotative language;

(ix) treat with passages whose main purpose is informative (expository) as opposed to literary or argumentative;

(x) interpret and respond to tables and pictorial communication, such as diagrams, conventional signs and symbols;

(c) grasp insights from reading literature and demonstrating the ability to:

(i) deduce reasons and motives for particular spoken and written communication (other than those with an overt argumentative intent);

(ii) appreciate the appropriateness of different uses of tone, mood, register, code
and style in talks and speeches, in non-literary forms including scientific or technical writing, and in literary forms (prose, verse and drama), in relation to the author’s intention;

(iii) detect connotations in the use of words and in the presentation of ideas and distinguish between connotative and denotative meaning;

(iv) detect and assess the apt use of devices such as pun, innuendo, exaggeration, irony and symbolism;

(v) recognise and respond to the appropriateness of the means, including form and structure, used by a speaker, director or author to achieve the intended effect of a talk or speech, letter, article or essay, poem, novel, story or play;

(vi) visualise the situation, attitudes, mood and setting of a play and appreciate how they influence the actions and interaction of actors in the performance of that play;

(vii) recognise implicit themes;

(viii) respond to West Indian and other literature in English (novels, short stories, poems and plays); recognise elements of the writer’s craft; respond to writers’ evocation of feelings, moods, atmosphere; making critical appraisal of values and concepts expressed in literature, and relate these to everyday living;

(d) recognise and evaluate opinion expressed in various forms as demonstrated in the ability to:

(i) distinguish factual statements from unsupported opinion statements;

(ii) detect bias or particular perspective in the use of words and in the presentation of ideas;

(iii) evaluate the effectiveness of language devices used to persuade;

(iv) recognise the range of techniques of persuasion employed in social intercourse and in the mass media, and assess their argumentative effects.

2. **Expression**

The ability to:

(a) use appropriate diction, grammatical forms (both in speaking and in writing) and suitable punctuation and paragraphing to convey meaning clearly and with facility;

(b) communicate factual information clearly, concisely and adequately in giving oral and written instructions, reports, summaries, and expositions;

(c) acquire self-knowledge through self-expression and give aesthetic satisfaction to others in personal, creative and imaginative language by:

(i) organising and sequencing ideas to communicate emotional and imaginative
interpretations of experience;

(ii) using language (tone, mood, register, code and style) appropriate to particular situations and contexts;

(d) communicate personal opinion clearly and cogently in language which persuades or dissuades effectively. This will involve the ability to:

(i) present reasoned evaluative comments on proposals and situations of various kinds in language that is clear and appropriate to the occasion;

(ii) demonstrate the ability to employ, wherever necessary, a range of argumentative techniques for emotional impact;

(iii) present a logical argument using justifiable techniques related to sound oral and written debate;

(iv) *research a topic or situation from different angles or perspectives in order to express an informed opinion*

♦ RECOMMENDED TIME ALLOCATION

It is recommended that in order to satisfy the requirements of the English A and English B examinations, a minimum of six sessions should be allocated to English A and four to English B per week. However, it is recognised that students and teachers operate in a wide variety of situations and under an equally wide variety of conditions. It is important that individual institutions develop an allocation of time, taking the following into consideration:

1. language competence levels of students at point of entry into the examination class;

2. availability of human and other resources;

3. learning styles of students;

4. school culture;

5. normal timetable concerns; and

6. balance among skills needed in English A and English B.
RECOMMENDED APPROACHES TO FACILITATING LANGUAGE LEARNING

This syllabus is based on the philosophy that the acquisition and mastery of language is a progressive process. Teaching and learning methodologies should facilitate opportunities for students to gradually build on their experiences, knowledge and skills.

A number of language varieties, which differ significantly from the Caribbean Standard English (CSE), exist in the Caribbean region. A non-threatening setting is critical to student experimentation with the language and the development of the required competencies. For this reason peer and small group activities are recommended so that students will feel confident enough to manipulate the language. Excessive correction of errors should be avoided, since this may contribute to low self-esteem and refusal to make attempts to develop CSE competencies. Teachers should also keep in mind that in teaching CSE grammar to speakers of creoles, it is important to raise students’ consciousness or awareness of the similarities and differences between the forms.

Teachers will find it useful to employ the integrated approach in the teaching of this syllabus, the different modes of language—listening, speaking, reading, writing, viewing and the sixth element—reflection—are essentially linked and should be addressed through methodologies which reflect and promote their interconnectivity.

The exploration of Literature is essential to the achievement of the aims of this syllabus. Literature should continue to serve the traditional roles of facilitating literary appreciation and promoting positive values and attitudes. However, literature should also serve as the general context through which meaningful language learning takes place. It should be used to model the apt use of a range of learning skills in the different genres. It should serve as the springboard for reflection and problem-solving. It is recommended that as far as possible elements of literature be fully and seamlessly integrated into the language learning process via various prompts as well as through the treatment of specific elements. The promotion of the reading of good literature will also improve students’ language skills.

Teachers should also promote the use of metacognitive strategies on the part of students. Thinking aloud as they work through a task or explaining the process involved in arriving at a plausible response should be modelled by the teacher and practised by the students. As students become more aware of the processes which undergird language learning, they will begin to display more confidence and competence in the use of the language.

Interpersonal development should be promoted at all levels of the language learning process. As students build their language competence through interaction with peers, they should also be encouraged to develop the attendant social skills.

The transactional functions of language form an important aspect of this syllabus. Students must be made to recognise the utility of language in practical functions. Teachers should seek also to help their students develop a genuine love and appreciation for language as they use it to reflect and provide pleasure for themselves and others.
ENGLISH A AND B: NOTES AND SUGGESTED ACTIVITIES
(FORMS 1 – 5)

Communicative competence is a critical issue in any classroom and is the focus of the aims outlined earlier in this syllabus. Students will be expected to demonstrate good control of the mechanisms of language, write good, clear prose, and to communicate easily, precisely and fluently. It is a sound instructional principle to practise the skills required to achieve these features within situations that simulate the social contexts as nearly as possible. The importance of the oral aspects of **English** should be emphasised.

*Suggested teaching activities are intended to guide teachers into a full understanding of the objectives of the syllabus, while offering ideas for both teaching and assessment activities. This list of activities is not prescribed, nor is it exhaustive.*

**NOTE:** It is recommended that teachers in all subjects ensure that the English language competence of their students is satisfactory. With this in mind, it is suggested that teachers of English should provide guidance to teachers of other subjects with respect to the quality of English expected to be displayed, and that five per cent of the marks for any assignment should be allocated to the quality of the language used in presenting the assignment, oral or written.
## ENGLISH A and B – NOTES AND SUGGESTED ACTIVITIES

### SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES

#### Understanding (a) – Grammar and Mechanics

Students should be able to:

1. **explain** meaning conveyed (both in listening and in reading) through word choice and grammar, and (in reading) through punctuation and paragraphing;

   **Word choice:**
   - formal, informal, standard, non-standard, Creole, literal, figurative use, fixed phrases, synonyms, antonyms, homonyms.
   - **Striking word combinations, for example, alliterations, produce effective descriptions.**

   **Appropriateness of word choice and brainstorming.**

   - Wide reading (class library); shared newspaper, assessing alternative Internet sites, listening to effective speeches, oral skills; use of dictionary and thesaurus including e-dictionary and e-thesaurus; word puzzles, word-a-day, vocabulary notebooks, word-attack skills.

   - **Use students’ writing to analyse word choice.**

2. **identify effective use of adjectives, word combinations, unusual turn of a phrase.**

   **Grammar:**
   - (a) syntax – the ways in which words are ordered and connected to form phrases or sentences with particular meaning;

   **Grammar and Spell check in word processing.** *(Stick consistently to CSE/ASE/BSE).*

   - Explicit language comparison and substitution and restructuring drills (as in second-language teaching); critical listening and reading exercises; identifying sentence patterns, analysing fact, evaluating arguments and opinions.

   - **Listening and reading comprehension exercises, with answers dependent on the understanding of particular forms, structures, patterns.**

   - **Selecting appropriate words from a range of choices when describing.**

   - **Combining words for effect, for example, adjectival phrases with double adjectives.**

   - **Create alliterations.**
### SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES

**Understanding (a) – Grammar and Mechanics (cont’d)**

Students should be able to:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>EXPLANATORY NOTES</th>
<th>SUGGESTIONS FOR LEARNING ACTIVITY</th>
<th>SUGGESTIONS FOR ASSESSMENT</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Study and discussion of visual media extracts relating to:</td>
<td>As overleaf.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(i)</td>
<td>standard English spoken by Caribbean persons;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(ii)</td>
<td>by non-Caribbean persons or;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(iii)</td>
<td>by Caribbean persons with non-Caribbean influences, for example, (note word choice, check for agreement in grammar, common and different aspects of language use).</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Read poetry for how word choice conveys imagery, produces effective comparison and contrast.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Discuss shades of meaning of synonyms.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b)</td>
<td>morphology – the ways in which the form of words and fixed phrases, and the changes made to them affect meaning.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Exercises to differentiate marking of number, possession, verb tense, adjective degree, pronoun reference, and word-building. Use of word-processing tools for editing.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES

Understanding (a) – Grammar and Mechanics (cont’d)

Students should be able to:

Punctuation:

- recognition of punctuation marks and their effect on meaning – capital letter, question mark, exclamation mark, full stop, semi-colon, comma, colon, apostrophe, quotation marks, brackets, dash, hyphen, ellipsis.

Critical discussion and correction of punctuation used in selected and prepared material; dictation; reading aloud to identify contribution of punctuation to meaning.

Unpunctuated passages used to focus on links between punctuation and interpretation.

Paragraphing:

- recognition that material is ordered in paragraphs in order to assist understanding and create particular emphases and effects.

Justifying choice of topic sentences in paragraphs read or heard; making an outline from a given (magazine) article; evaluating colleague’s paragraphs, creation of dialogue and role play and other controlled oral activity, impromptu speech.

Expression (a) – Grammar and Mechanics

Students should be able to:

1. use appropriate diction and grammatical forms (both in speaking and in writing) and suitable punctuation and paragraphing to convey meaning

Diction:

(a) Careful selection characterises word choice and influences style.

Use of dictionary and thesaurus including audio samples on e-dictionaries; creating word puzzles; scrabble; word-a-day; vocabulary notebooks; rewriting items for different purpose and situation and audience; oral and

Sentence completion and cloze tests.

Word substitution.

Structured writing or speaking task to test appropriate diction.
### SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES

**Expression (a) – Grammar and Mechanics (cont’d)**

Students should be able to:

- clearly and with facility.
- style to the purpose, situation, audience and content of the written or spoken discourse; accurate use of words, fixed phrases, synonyms and antonyms are expected.

### EXPLANATORY NOTES

**Grammar:**

- adjustment of grammatical form for flexibility as appropriate to audience and context, sentence functions (statement, question) and types (simple, compound), for accuracy: number, identification of subject, concord, pronoun reference, possessives, sequence of tenses.

### SUGGESTIONS FOR LEARNING ACTIVITY

- written sentence completion and cloze exercises.
- Role play:
  - (a) various professions;
  - (b) use of hierarchy - (student/principal), worker/superior;
  - (c) other relationships: civilian/law officer; sales clerk/customer.

### SUGGESTIONS FOR ASSESSMENT

- Use of grammar check on Microsoft Word.
- Practice in appropriately structuring and altering statements, questions; synthesis; building complex and compound, sentences.
- Oral, then written language comparison and restructuring drills; proof-reading exercises to identify and correct errors of number, concord, reported speech, journal writing, oral interviews, impromptu speeches.
- Extended writing task to test use of suitable variety of sentences.
- Synthesis.
- Extended writing task to test accuracy in the statement of number and concord. Error recognition; error correction; changing direct to reported speech.
### Specific Objectives

**Expression (a) – Grammar and Mechanics (cont’d)**

Students should be able to:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Punctuation:</th>
<th>Reading aloud; giving, taking dictation; proof-reading exercises.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>Editing paragraphs and peer writing.</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Extended writing task to test appropriate use of necessary punctuation marks.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Dictation.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Correcting an unpunctuated passage.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Explanatory Notes

**Paragraphing:**

Logical division of continuous writing into coherent paragraphs; as well as use of conventions of paragraphing shown in writing dialogue.

Outlining a composition by grouping brainstormed (or jumbled) ideas; oral and written expanding of topic sentences into paragraphs; adding properly sequenced paragraphs to create a longer work. Semantic mapping.

*Listening to speeches, news items, documenting, show-telling and giving instructions; podcasts to recognise how the flow of ideas helps/hinders audience understanding.*

Listening to speeches to note how natural chunking, pausing, voice change, suggest punctuation.

### Suggestions for Learning Activity

- Extended writing task (essay, short story) to test effective paragraphing;
- Dividing passage into paragraphs; correcting faulty paragraphing.
### SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES

**Understanding (b) – Informative Discourse**

Students should be able to extract information accurately. This involves the ability to:

1. **recognise facts stated explicitly;**
   
   As the first level of questioning, this requires a basic understanding of information presented directly in language to be taken literally.
   
   Use of various subject textbooks, manuals, newspaper reports, notices, recipes, tables, charts, signs, maps, diagrams, audio and visual media, blogs.
   
   Multiple choice, short-answer, oral questions relating to explicit information (read, heard or shown in a diagram). Who, what, where, when, why, how questions.

2. **extract specific information from what is read or heard;**
   
   Selection of relevant information, making use of titles, introductions, topic sentences, illustrations, main ideas.
   
   Note-taking; making outlines, summaries, paraphrases; given titles; formulating questions to elicit data.
   
   Written and oral summaries, reports. Reporting data as diagrams, charts. Selecting the outline from an article.

3. **extract implied information;**
   
   Reading ‘between the lines’ (a critical skill) is used in interpreting information presented indirectly.
   
   Making inferences from suitable passages, poems; deducing meaning of cartoons, and trends in charts, maps, advertisement, other oral, social media presentations.
   
   Multiple choice, short-answer, or oral questions re implied information (read, heard, or seen in graphic).

   **Listening/watching visual media:**

   (a) make predictions based on speech, music, atmosphere, body language and on other behaviours;

   (b) *Infer* character traits based on dress, behaviours, speech;
Understanding (b) – Informative Discourse (cont’d)

Students should be able to extract information accurately. This involves the ability to:

(c) have a discussion on what ‘setting’ contributes to meaning: hearing and understanding, for example, influence of indoor/outdoor; social location, for example, church/market.

4. identify stated or implied time sequence;
   Important for following instructions and for making good sense of information received in disturbed or non-sequential order, as in flashbacks.
   Re-ordering jumbled directions, picture sequences, planning activities; taking minutes of meetings; chronological listing of events in account; identifying cue-words (first, second, next, then; dates).
   Assessing the clarity of instructions on the labels of commercial products.

5. draw valid conclusions and inferences from information presented;
   Identifying sound and unsound deductions in particular examples, and generalisations from samples.
   Recognising faulty reasoning and inadequate or biased samples in prepared explanations, reports.
   Differentiating sound from unsound conclusions in given deductions and generalisations.

6. recognise cause-effect relationships;
   To be distinguished from coincidence to avoid false conclusions.
   Identifying cause and effect (and coincidence) in stories, reports of events and experiments.
   Identifying (or predicting) effect of given cause (and vice versa) in a passage (narrative or expository).
### Understanding (b) – Informative Discourse (cont’d)

Students should be able to extract information accurately. This involves the ability to:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES</th>
<th>EXPLANATORY NOTES</th>
<th>SUGGESTIONS FOR LEARNING ACTIVITY</th>
<th>SUGGESTIONS FOR ASSESSMENT</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>7. identify main and subordinate ideas and trace their development;</td>
<td>Structure seen through sequence of topics of individual paragraphs and their level of emphasis and development. Themes of longer works.</td>
<td>Note-taking; book-reports; analysing structure of paragraphs, short stories, novels, essays, oral narratives. Comparing novel with movie version.</td>
<td>Making summaries, outlines of items read or heard. Identifying themes in essay, story, film and drama.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8. recognise the difference between denotative and connotative language;</td>
<td>Denotative (dictionary meaning) for literal, objective understanding; connotative (suggesting feelings) for subjective, emotional response.</td>
<td>Dictionary work; comparison of similar information presented in contrasting styles; study of effect of word choice on slant, bias in oral and written narratives.</td>
<td>Differentiating between denotative and connotative language in prepared extracts. Giving unbiased equivalents of loaded terms.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9. identify passages in which the main purpose is informative (expository) rather than literary or argumentative;</td>
<td>Expository: to inform, explain; Literary: to entertain, stir feeling; Argumentative: to convince, direct.</td>
<td>Analysis of author’s purpose and intended audience; focus on elements of style which support informative purpose.</td>
<td>Choose expository extracts from a mixed selection; identify author’s precise purpose and intended audience.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10. interpret and respond to tables and pictorial communication, such as diagrams, conventional signs and symbols.</td>
<td>Visual or graphically presented information is often used to amplify/condense the verbal presentation.</td>
<td>Analysis of tables, charts, signs, maps, diagrams; converting the information to verbal form; making inferences from the data.</td>
<td>Identify signs on maps. Extract data; make inferences from tables, charts; summarise data in writing.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Continuous writing exercises, developing what is given in the visual.
Expression (b) – Informative Discourse

Students should be able to:

1. communicate factual information clearly, concisely and adequately, in giving oral/ written instructions, reports, summaries, and expositions in appropriate language.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES</th>
<th>EXPLANATORY NOTES</th>
<th>SUGGESTIONS FOR LEARNING ACTIVITY</th>
<th>SUGGESTIONS FOR ASSESSMENT</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Information discourse takes various forms: essays, summaries, reports, instructions.</td>
<td>Writing directions and explaining how to operate an appliance.</td>
<td>Reporting a missing person; reporting on a club project.</td>
<td>A media report on a sports event. Press releases.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarity of instructions depends upon precise language and careful sequencing of information.</td>
<td>Exercises in giving/following oral instructions.</td>
<td>Giving evidence to an investigator; reporting accidents; oral or written reports of surveys, news reports, minutes.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reports are expected to be objective, accurate, comprehensive and well organised.</td>
<td>Writing emails, blogs, classified advertisements, resumes, minutes of a meeting; summarising a radio news item; condensing a passage, isolating the views of one debater.</td>
<td>Condensing a newspaper report; summarising one of the topics in a recorded conversation; Writing letters, emails.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Summaries require economy of language, the careful selection of relevant main ideas, and the preservation of the intention of the original.</td>
<td>Writing notices, job applications, expository essays, completing forms, explaining how things work; preparing notes for informational talks.</td>
<td>Describing yourself to a pen pal; explaining how a sewing machine or car engine works. Expository essays, for example, outlining two main problems of youth today.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Expositions give information or explanation in an ordered manner, with supporting evidence for each element.</td>
<td>Making oral reports on set/observed activities; giving reasoned responses to situations; giving reports/assessing activities to be delivered in limited time and words.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES</td>
<td>EXPLANATORY NOTES</td>
<td>SUGGESTIONS FOR LEARNING ACTIVITY</td>
<td>SUGGESTIONS FOR ASSESSMENT</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------</td>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------</td>
<td>---------------------------</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Expression (b) – Informative Discourse (cont’d)**

Students should be able to:

| Vocabulary “games” relevant to specific situations. | The appropriateness of language for communicating factual information is largely dependent on the degree of formality (register) expected by the listener or reader. | Classifying the above items according to the degree or formality expected; rewriting inappropriately written items. (Process writing encourages writers to generate and arrange ideas, to seek feedback and to draft and redraft, before final proofreading). | Identifying inappropriate language use in an item and supplying appropriate alternatives. |

**Understanding (c) – Literary Discourse**

Students should be able to grasp insights from reading literature by:

1. **deducing reasons and motives and particular perspectives for specific spoken and written communications (other than those with an overt argumentative intent);**

| Engaging in metacognitive exercises in which students are made aware of their own thinking. | Distinguishing between the purpose of the writer, the speaker, and the narrator. The narrator’s or the persona’s voice is not necessarily the author’s; thus two motivations may exist in the same piece of writing. | Helping students to monitor their reading by studying the effect of the written or spoken word on their thoughts. | In small groups, practice think aloud in which students say what they are thinking after reading or hearing the spoken word. |

| Exposing students to a wide range of oral and written extracts, for example, biography, autobiography, narrator independent from author; author speaking through a character; poems, fables, satire, where characters are often not human. Imitating styles of piece studied. | Identifying voice; point of view and commenting on effectiveness. |
Understanding (c) – Literary Discourse (cont’d)

Students should be able to grasp insights from reading literature by:

1. Help students to understand what happens to them when their thoughts wander.

2. appreciating the appropriateness of different uses of tone, mood, register, code and style in talks and speeches, and in literary forms (prose, verse and drama), in relation to the author’s intention;

   Tone: attitude expressed by the speaker or “voice”, mood or atmosphere: emotion conveyed in a work.
   Register: selection of language in indicating level of formality.
   Code: language peculiar to a specific group.
   Style: manner of statement, including form, structure, language.

   Reading and listening to a range of literary and non-literary material, including poems, short stories, novels, plays, movies and Television items, newspaper, magazines, manuals. Identifying elements and evaluating their appropriateness. (This is an ongoing process, not restricted to English classes). Interpretative dramatisation of selections (all genres). This is not limited to the original piece but must be allowed to include the students’ interpretations that may produce new versions. View visual media with alternative conclusions and discuss changes in meaning effected, self-editing.

   Practise writing their thoughts about characters and issues in journals.

3. detecting connotations in the use of words and in the presentation of ideas and distinguishing between

   Connotative: emotional, cultural, social associations given to words.
   Denotative: standard meaning necessary for precise understanding of meaning.

   Learning effective use of dictionary; exploring meanings of words in current use; slang, jargon; studying effect of word choice and shades of meaning on slant and bias in speech.

   Ranking words according to their negative and positive connotations; Identifying bias in given examples; Identifying reasons for effect produced in examples of biased writing.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES</th>
<th>EXPLANATORY NOTES</th>
<th>SUGGESTIONS FOR LEARNING ACTIVITY</th>
<th>SUGGESTIONS FOR ASSESSMENT</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Understanding (c) – Literary Discourse (cont’d)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Students should be able to grasp insights from reading literature by:</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>connotative and denotative meaning;</td>
<td>See also Understanding (b) 8.</td>
<td>or writing (for example, about gender, race, politics, religion, culture).</td>
<td>or speech.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4. detecting and assessing the apt use of devices such as pun, innuendo, exaggeration, irony and symbolism;</td>
<td>Importance of understanding why a particular device is used and its effect on meaning.</td>
<td>Reading specifically to detect hidden meanings. Listening to song lyrics (for example: calypso, dub) to understand meanings.</td>
<td>Identifying and explaining the effect of devices in given written passages, oral extracts.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5. recognising and responding to the appropriateness or otherwise of the medium, including form and structure, used by a speaker, director or author to achieve the intended effect of a talk or speech, letter, article or essay, poem, novel, story or play;</td>
<td>Identification and use of verse, stanza, dialogue, reported speech, punctuation, formal and informal writing, first and third person narratives, flashbacks, acts, stage directions.</td>
<td>Exposure to a variety of material to show the range of forms and structure found in written and spoken statement. Study of folk expressions – West Indian and others (all contributors to Caribbean culture).</td>
<td>Identifying and describing form and structure found in given examples. Imitating models of form and structure with new content.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Specific Objectives

#### Understanding (c) – Literary Discourse (cont’d)

Students should be able to grasp insights from reading literature by:

| 6. | visualising the situation, attitudes, mood and setting of a play and appreciating how they influence the actions and interaction of actors in the performance of that play; | Recognition of the importance of the director and actors to the interpretation of a script; the need for the reader of a play to visualise it in performance. | Seeing a play or film (especially one that has been read) performed on stage or screen; Acting parts of a play in class; practice in reading parts; investigating aspects of putting on plays: casting, set design, costumes, props, advertising. | Identifying and explaining differences between a text and movie of the text. Explaining links between setting, action, motives, character. Directing a scene with fellow students. |
| 7. | recognising implicit themes; | Theme: a dominant view, or one of the recurring ideas, stated or implied in a work, for example, love, jealousy, heroism, freedom. | Identifying and defining underlying ideas in a text in small groups or individually. | Identifying and tracing themes; Assessing a theme’s importance to the plot, with supporting evidence. Use visual media to present themes, for example, picture and written text collage comprising pictures/written text on “war”. Displays. |
| 8. | responding to good literature (West Indian and other literatures in English): novels, short stories, poems and plays; making critical appraisal of | Literature – a reflection of life-experience as well as a vicarious extension and enrichment of it; a means of evaluating personal values and those expressed in literature, and sometimes forming new values. | Identifying (in group discussion and individual writing) values encountered in texts; evaluate them on (a) personal, (b) social, and (c) ethical levels. | Identifying values expressed in texts; Assessing these with reasons and supporting opinions; Assessing identity of a character and explaining motivation. |
**SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES** | **EXPLANATORY NOTES** | **SUGGESTIONS FOR LEARNING ACTIVITY** | **SUGGESTIONS FOR ASSESSMENT**
---|---|---|---

### Understanding (c) – Literary Discourse (cont’d)

Students should be able to grasp insights from reading literature by:

| Values and concepts expressed in literature, and relating these to everyday living. |

### Expression (c) – Literary Discourse

Students should derive aesthetic satisfaction from creative writing by:

1. **organising and sequencing ideas to communicate emotions and imaginative interpretations of experience;**

   - Exploring various forms of self-statement, spoken and written.
   - Demonstrating control over the structure of an order of presentation especially when communicating emotional and imaginative slants to experiences.

   - Writing and reading stories, verse, dramatic scenes, possibly after discussion of personal experience, a topical event, or some other stimulus.
   - Express feelings about experiences and observations.
   - Recount poignant experiences.

   - Submitting outline, drafts and a fair copy of an imaginative piece, for assessment of both final product and process of writing;
   - Practising independent revision of imaginative writing done under test conditions.
   - Produce a personal expressive essay.

2. **recognising the various literary devices and their contribution to meaning and demonstrate an ability to interpret, at various levels different creative works;**

   - Metaphors, simile, proverbs and other idiomatic expressions across genres.

   - Discussion of meaning in works which use the devices well;
   - Assessment of such devices and their contribution to meaning.
   - (See Understanding (c) Item 4).

   - Identify the devices as used in various works;
   - Creating short stories/poems which use and respond to such devices.
   - Reading aloud to demonstrate understanding of the work which use the devices.

3. **using language (tone, mood, register, code and style) appropriate to particular**

   - Effective speech and writing both depend on the suitability of word choice and style to the subject, to the situation, and to the people being evaluated different imaginative and real situations to determine what use of language is appropriate for narrator, character.

   - Writing relevant statements in language suited to different speakers, situations.
SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES | EXPLANATORY NOTES | SUGGESTIONS FOR LEARNING ACTIVITY | SUGGESTIONS FOR ASSESSMENT
---|---|---|---
Expression (c) – Literary Discourse (cont’d)

Students should derive aesthetic satisfaction from creative writing by:

- situations and contexts. addressed.

  **See tone, mood, register, code and style in Understanding 2.**

  *Demonstrate use of emotive vocabulary. Create rhymes, chants and songs.*

  *Compose verses of poetry. Produce imaginative writing.*

Understanding (d) Argumentative Discourse

Students should be able to recognise and evaluate opinion(s) expressed in various forms. This involves the ability to:

1. **distinguish factual statements from opinion expressed in various forms;**

   If assertions are capable of being verified (factual, even if shown to be false), the appeal is to reason and the audience can use its judgment; if opinions are given without grounds which can be verified then they are unreliable.

   *Identifying and analysing statements of different kinds of prepared passages, and in advertisements, letters to the editor, reviews, sports reports; removing all but logical arguments from prepared argumentative passages, listening to and viewing tapes of speeches.*

   *Reading court reports and reports on trials.*

   *Studying short proposals, paying attention to structure and reasoning.*

   *Identifying verifiable and unverifiable statements in a passage. Judging the soundness of selected verifiable assertions. Identifying the more reasonable (logically presented) of two argumentative passages.*

2. **detect connotations in the use of words and in the presentation of ideas;**

   *Bias and/or particular perspective may be detected in the choice of words and evidence in the presentation of ideas.*

   *Discussion of the effect of loaded expressions in advertisements and other argumentative material.*

   *Comparing two accounts of the same event and descriptions of the same scene from different points of identifying and evaluating the argumentative effect of given devices.*
Understanding (d) Argumentative Discourse (cont’d)

Students should be able to recognise and evaluate opinion(s) expressed in various forms. This involves the ability to:

3. evaluate the effectiveness of language devices used to persuade;  
   Evaluate the effects of rhetorical questions, repetitions, hyperbole, litotes, irony, sarcasm, paradox, oxymoron, pathetic fallacy, rhyme and other devices of sound, and figurative language.  
   Identifying each device in material provided, discussing argumentative effects in context.  
   Identifying and evaluating the argumentative effect of given devices.  
   Use guided questions to produce evidenced-based argument.

4. recognise the range of techniques of persuasion employed in social intercourse and by the mass media and assess the argumentative effects.  
   Appeals to authority, desires, fears and other emotions; use of statistics; association of ideas; contrast, ridicule; rhetorical questions and other language devices; visual and auditory effects in the argumentative process.  
   Discuss likely reasons for the use of particular techniques in advertisements and campaigns; identify various techniques in material recalled or shown in class.  
   Identifying examples of techniques in given items; explaining the purpose of the technique used in a given example; analysing and assessing the effectiveness of a piece of argumentative language.

Expression (d) – Argumentative Discourse

Students should be able to communicate personal opinion clearly and cogently in language which persuades or dissuades effectively, namely:

1. present reasoned evaluative comments on proposals and situations of various kinds, in language that is  
   Provide reasoned opinions, draw conclusions logically on the basis of facts. Giving opinions which others may not agree with, requires facts or other  
   Supporting opinions with reasons; providing sound reasons for agreeing or disagreeing with suggestions; practising inoffensive ways of complaining, disagreeing.  
   Stating a position, for example, on new transport and traffic proposals, (community projects and institutions) orally (in a meeting) or in a letter to the newspaper Editor.
**SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES** | **EXPLANATORY NOTES** | **SUGGESTIONS FOR LEARNING ACTIVITY** | **SUGGESTIONS FOR ASSESSMENT**
--- | --- | --- | ---

**Expression (d) – Argumentative Discourse (cont’d)**

Students should be able to communicate personal opinion clearly and cogently in language which persuades or dissuades effectively, namely:

| clear and appropriate to the occasion; | *evidential support.* | Preparing arguments for specific contexts (home/school). | Write a letter of complaint. Write a letter of appreciation. |
| Psychological persuasion is used, not only to manipulate people into buying goods or supporting beliefs, but to warn those in danger and to strengthen those in distress. | | Constructing and supporting proposals. | |
| Psychological persuasion is used, not only to manipulate people into buying goods or supporting beliefs, but to warn those in danger and to strengthen those in distress. | | Role play (impromptu) arguments for and against. | |
| Serious argumentative essays and speeches emphasise reason over emotion, though they may be made more attractive by the occasional use of emotive appeals. Both sides of an issue are recognised, and the writer makes his or her stance clear. | | Advertising a product (a) deceptively and (b) responsibly, identifying situations where persuasion targeting emotions may be justified; practising such persuasion in speech and writing. | Writing advertising copy to dissuade children from using illegal drugs; writing to a disillusioned teenaged relative to persuade him or her not to give up hope. |
| Critical issues that affect our lives emerge from time to time. It is necessary to understand them, discuss them and take informed positions. | | Practice in generalising from appropriate evidence, and deducing logically from facts, debating issues, and writing items to persuade with a minimum of emotional appeal, and with opposing views noted and answered. | Writing argumentative essay, letters, and media articles and commentaries. Discussing the effectiveness of chosen advertisements. |
| | | | |
| | | | State ideas about community and nation. |

**CXC 01/G/SYLL 15**
DEFINITION OF PROFILE DIMENSIONS

The knowledge and skills students are expected to develop on completion of this syllabus have been grouped under two profile dimensions:

1. Understanding;
2. Expression.

1. Understanding

The ability to:

(a) understand meaning conveyed in reading, through word choice, grammar, punctuation and paragraphing, and to obtain information accurately;

(b) grasp insights from reading literature;

(c) evaluate opinions expressed in various forms.

2. Expression

The ability to:

(a) communicate factual information clearly, concisely, and adequately in giving written instructions, reports, summaries, and expositions in appropriate language;

(b) give aesthetic satisfaction to others in personal, creative and imaginative language;

(c) communicate personal opinion clearly and cogently in language which persuades or dissuades effectively.

FORMAT OF THE EXAMINATIONS: ENGLISH A

The English A examination is offered at the General Proficiency level. The Assessment comprises three papers, Paper 01, Paper 02, and Paper 031 or Paper 032.

Papers 01 and 02 are assessed externally. Paper 031 is the school-based assessment and is assessed internally by the teacher and moderated by CXC. Paper 032 is an alternative to the school-based assessment and is intended for candidates registered as private candidates.

Paper 01 (1 hour 30 minutes – 29 per cent of Total Assessment)

1. Composition of Paper

This paper consists of 60 compulsory multiple-choice items arranged in two sections. Section One consists of 25 discrete items and Section Two consists of 35 reading comprehension items.
based on five stimuli as follows: one poem; one literary extract (for example, novel, short story, biography, diary, letter); one expository extract (for example, encyclopaedia extract, report, instructions, newspaper article, texts of speeches, transcript of conversations); one argumentative extract (for example, an advertisement, a speech or a letter to the editor); one visual extract (for example, table, chart, form, diagram, map, cartoon, advertisement).

2. Mark Allocation

(a) One mark will be assigned for each question.

(b) The total number of marks available for this paper is 60.

(c) This paper contributes 29 per cent towards the final assessment.

3. Award of Marks

Marks will be awarded under Profile Dimension 1 as follows:

In Section One, marks will be awarded for the ability to understand meaning conveyed through word choice, grammar, syntax, sentence structure, punctuation and paragraphing.

In Section Two, marks will be awarded for the ability to:

(a) obtain information accurately;
(b) grasp insights from reading literature; and
(c) recognise and evaluate opinions expressed in various forms.

Paper 02 (2 hours and 55 minutes – 50 per cent of Total Assessment)

1. Composition of Paper

This paper is divided into the following four sections:

Section One consists of one compulsory question – informative discourse (summary).

Section Two consists of one compulsory question – informative discourse (exposition). This question will require candidates to respond to given stimulus material. The response may take the form of an email, letter, report, notice, or article. The question will change from year to year but will focus on the skills of communicating factual information concisely.

Section Three consists of two optional questions. These questions require candidates to produce a short story.

Section Four consists of one compulsory argumentative essay question. The format for the response may vary from year to year (for example, a speech, letter to Editor, essay).
2. **Mark Allocation**

(a) Section One is worth 25 marks.

(b) Section Two is worth 30 marks.

(c) *Section Three is worth 25 marks.*

(d) *Section Four is worth 25 marks.*

(e) *This paper is worth 105 marks, and contributes 50 per cent towards the final assessment.*

3. **Award of Marks**

Marks will be awarded under **Profile Dimension 1**, as follows:

In **Section One**, marks will be awarded for the ability to:

(a) use appropriate grammatical forms, and suitable punctuation and paragraphing to convey meaning clearly and with facility;

(b) communicate factual information clearly, concisely, and adequately in written instructions, reports and summaries in appropriate language.

In **Section Two**, marks will be awarded for the candidate’s ability to:

(a) communicate factual information clearly, concisely, and adequately in written instructions, reports and summaries in appropriate language;

(b) obtain information accurately.

Marks will be awarded under **Profile Dimension 2**, as follows:

In **Section One and Two**, marks will be awarded for the ability to:

(a) use appropriate grammatical forms, and suitable punctuation and paragraphing to convey meaning clearly and with facility;

(b) use appropriate language and to communicate factual information clearly, concisely and adequately in writing letters, reports and summaries.

In **Section Three**, marks will be awarded for the ability to give aesthetic satisfaction to others in personal, creative and imaginative language.

In **Section Four**, marks will be awarded for the ability to communicate personal opinion clearly and cogently in language which effectively persuades or dissuades.
SCHOOL-BASED ASSESSMENT (SBA)

Paper 03/1 (School-Based Assessment) (45 marks, 21 per cent)

A single SBA will be required to complete both aspects of the English Syllabus: English A and English B. A student who does English A only OR English B only OR English A and B will be required to present ONLY one SBA. The SBA will be credited for both English A and B. The SBA is expected to be done by each student working as an individual and as a member of a small group approved by the teacher where:

1. individual refers to each student, who has responsibility for his/her own portfolio;
2. group refers to 4 – 5 students sharing a general topic, who work together to discuss and solve problems, explain ideas, learn from peers, improve oral skills, and practise social skills and leadership roles.

The marks assigned to a student will consist of:

1. his/her individual mark (Plan of Investigation, Oral Presentation, Reflection, Participation Measure);
2. the mark assigned to the group (Quality of Group Behaviour, Written Report).

PORTFOLIO

Each student will create a Portfolio on an issue/topic/theme/event selected by the students in the group and approved by the teacher. The issue/topic/theme/event will also be orally presented. The issue/topic/theme/event selected should allow for meaningful research and presentation.

The Portfolio should include the following:

1. **PLAN OF INVESTIGATION** – an introduction to the issue/topic/theme/event (A satisfactory response should be no more than 100 words).
   
   (a) Why did you choose this issue/topic/theme/event?
   (b) What are the expected benefits to you as a student of English?
   (c) How do you intend to collect relevant information on your issue/topic/theme/event and use this in your presentation?

2. **PARTICIPATION MEASURE** – A measure of the candidate’s individual participation assessed by self and teacher.

3. **INDICATORS OF GROUP ACTIVITY** – A minimum of THREE pieces of data, for example, print, audio, visual media must be collected and presented in the Portfolio and should address the issue/topic/theme/event selected. One of the three pieces must be print. These pieces will form the basis for the process of enquiry and the nature and scope of the group work activities (cognitive, psychomotor, affective) in which students will become aware of and practise English language skills.
4. **REFLECTION** – THREE entries in which the student reflects on the issue/topic/ theme/ event selected should be completed. In the first entry the student must indicate how each piece of data helped shape his or her thinking about the issue/topic/ theme/event. The second journal entry should discuss the use of language in the data selected and the third entry should state how the process of doing the SBA helped the student to become a better person. The reflection should be written in class under the teacher’s supervision.

5. **WRITTEN REPORT** – A written report of the investigation should be a summary of the processes, procedures and outcomes of the research. It should include the data collected, reasons for selection of data and analysis of the data. A satisfactory report should be about 250-300 words in total.

6. **ORAL PRESENTATION** – A personal response related to issue/topic/ theme/ event should be delivered orally in 3 to 5 minutes. The oral presentation should be delivered predominately in standard English and in a genre of the student’s choosing, for example, drama, poetry, prose, role play, speech, argument, exposition. The student should deliver a brief overview of the presentation including the genre chosen, the sources used and a comment on the kind of language used in the data. A brief plan of the Oral Presentation must be submitted in the Portfolio.

**MODERATION OF SCHOOL-BASED ASSESSMENT**

School-Based Assessment Record Sheets are available online via the CXC’s website www.cxc.org.

All School-Based Assessment Record of marks must be submitted online using the SBA data capture module of the Online Registration System (ORS). A sample of assignments will be requested by CXC for moderation purposes. These assignments will be re-assessed by CXC Examiners who moderate the School-Based Assessment. Teachers’ marks may be adjusted as a result of moderation. The Examiners’ comments will be sent to schools.

Copies of the students’ assignment that are not submitted must be retained by the school until three months after publication by CXC of the examination results.

**Paper 032, Alternative to School-Based Assessment (SBA) (21 per cent)**

Private candidates are required to write Paper 032, an Alternative Paper to the SBA. The Alternative Paper will assess the candidate’s acquisition of skills in the same areas of the syllabus identified for the SBA.

This paper will consist of a guided critique of three pieces of stimulus material:

1. An excerpt from a recent newspaper article on a topical issue;
2. A cartoon strip or lyrics to a song on the same topical issue;
3. A poem, short story, public speech (extract) on the same issue.

Candidates will answer three compulsory questions. Two questions will require short answer responses and one question will require the creation of an imaginative piece in response to the theme selected. Marks will be awarded for content, organization, effective use of language, voice or style and word choice.
1. Candidates will be required to respond to questions on the:
   
   (a) issues raised in the stimulus;
   (b) possible impact on the intended audience;
   (c) language techniques used.

2. Candidates will be required to respond to questions based on an oral presentation. Candidates must research and be aware of the characteristic features of an oral presentation.

3. Candidates will select ONE of the issues/situations raised in the stimulus and create a personal response to it. The response can take the form of drama, poetry, prose, lyrics to a song (a satisfactory response should be no more than 2 pages in length).

Tables 1 and 2 present a summary of the assessment scheme for the English A Syllabus.

### ASSESSMENT GRIDS FOR ENGLISH A EXAMINATIONS

**Table 1 - Marks Allocated to Examination Components**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Paper</th>
<th>Component (Questions)</th>
<th>Profile 1 Understanding</th>
<th>Profile 2 Expression</th>
<th>Raw Mark</th>
<th>%</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Paper 01</td>
<td>1-60</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paper 02</td>
<td>Section One Question 1</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Section Two Question 2</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Section Three Questions 3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Section Four Questions 4</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paper 031/SBA</td>
<td>1-3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paper 032/ Alternate to SBA</td>
<td>1-3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EXAMINATION</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>75 (36%)</td>
<td>135 (64%)</td>
<td>210</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Marks in Table 1 above are weighted so that they contribute to the overall examinations the proportions shown in Table 2 below.
### Table 2 - Weighting of Examination Components - English A

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Profile 1 Understanding</th>
<th>Profile 2 Expression</th>
<th>Composite</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Paper 01</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1 hour 30 minutes)</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>29%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Paper 02</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(2 hours 45 minutes)</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Paper 03 1 /SBA</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Paper 032/Alternate</strong> (2 hours)</td>
<td>45</td>
<td></td>
<td>21%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Examination</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(4 hours 15 minutes)</td>
<td>75 (36%)</td>
<td>135 (64%)</td>
<td>100%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
THE ENGLISH B EXAMINATION

INTRODUCTION

In English B, teachers guide students to explore how writers, poets and dramatists craft their work to influence our feelings and thoughts about life. Literature is a storehouse of humankind’s collective imagination and ideas. As teachers guide students to explore the rich world of literature they are confronted with many facets of the human experience as presented by literary artists. Historical, current or future events may stimulate them to peer into the mirror of shared psychological and social realities. This exposure supports students forging national and personal identities and creates a heightened sense of appreciation for the commonalities and differences in our human experience.

The exploration of literature is intended to foster students’ awareness on how writers create their literary worlds; to encourage students to make critical evaluations of those attitudes, values and beliefs that are portrayed and to develop in students a sense of empathy as they see their own humanity reflected in literary characters and situations.

EXAMINATION

The English B examination is intended to provide a test of the skills outlined below and those general skills listed on pages 3 – 4 of the syllabus under Understanding (c). Together with the English A examinations, this will provide a complete test of the full range of skills which the integrated syllabus is designed to develop.

It is designed to be a test of candidates’ acquisition of those skills that would enable them to understand how literature functions and to pursue the study of literature at an advanced level.

The examination is designed to test a range of skills which include the ability to:

1. respond to West Indian and other literatures in English: novels, short stories, poems and plays; to make rational and sensitive appraisal of value judgements, states of consciousness and other concepts explored in literature, and to relate these to everyday living;

2. describe (the outlining of relevant content), analyse (break down, select and comment on the significance of relevant details) and synthesise (bring together and condense in a new form) information drawn from various sections of a text for the purpose of answering a particular question);

3. communicate informed opinions and judgments in well-structured, analytical responses in oral and written form using the vocabulary of literary criticism;

4. produce balanced critical analyses;

5. recognise the writer’s craft (the writer as a person who employs various techniques in the shaping of language and the presentation of character and behaviour);

6. recognise and distinguish between moral assumptions contained in a particular text;

7. grasp concepts and values and an understanding of how these are manifested in literature.
DEFINITION OF PROFILE DIMENSIONS

English B is assessed under three profile dimensions: Drama, Poetry and Prose Fiction.

The knowledge and skills students are expected to develop on completion of this syllabus have been grouped under three profile dimensions:

1. Drama.
2. Poetry.
3. Prose Fiction.

1. Drama

This profile dimension will emphasise the study, teaching, and understanding of drama as a discrete literary genre. Although it shares literary elements with the other literary genres, it possesses elements that are unique to drama, for example:

(a) performance as its main vehicle;
(b) stage directions;
(c) character;
(d) spectacle;
(e) the development of character, theme, and atmosphere through elements such as lighting, costuming, stage props.

Such dramatic elements ought to be the primary focus of teaching and study.

2. Poetry

This profile dimension will emphasise the study, teaching, and understanding of poetry as a discrete literary genre. Although it shares literary elements with the two other literary genres, there are elements specific to poetry, such as:

(a) fixed forms, metre, rhythm and rhyme;
(b) the economy of language;
(c) the organic relationship between sound and sense;
(d) the figurative language employed to give the poem levels of meaning;

Such elements ought to be the primary focus of the teaching and study of poetry.
3. **Prose Fiction**

Prose Fiction is more often than not the most expansive and experimental of the literary genres and it is for many the most accessible. Following are some of the elements of prose fiction that must be studied, taught, and understood:

(a) narrative technique and the use of first-person and third-person narrators;

(b) structure, that is, the way in which a work of prose fiction is put together, for example, whether it is an unbroken narrative, or a narrative divided into chapters, or into larger sections or more than one narrative put together to form a longer narrative;

(c) the difference between narration and description;

(d) the presentation of humankind in a social setting;

(e) characterisation;

(f) themes.

Such elements ought to be the primary focus of the teaching and study of the novel and the short story.

In each of the three literary genres the following skills will be tested:

1. **Understanding**

   (a) Knowledge of Text and Insight:

      (i) Relevance and adequacy of content;

      (ii) Relevance and accuracy of examples.

2. **Expression**

   (a) Organisation of Response:

      (i) Structure and development of responses;

      (ii) Clear and logical argument.

   (b) Quality of Language:

      (i) Clarity and appropriateness of expression used;

      (ii) Mechanics of writing (sentence structure, grammar, punctuation, and spelling).
FORMAT OF THE EXAMINATIONS: ENGLISH B

The English B examination is offered at the General Proficiency level. The Assessment comprises three papers, Paper 01, Paper 02, and Paper 031 or Paper 032.

Papers 01 and 02 are assessed externally. Paper 031 is the school-based assessment and is assessed internally by the teacher and moderated by CXC. Paper 032 is an alternative to the school-based assessment and is intended for candidates registered as private candidates.

Paper 01 (1 hour 45 minutes – 29 per cent of Total Assessment)

1. Composition of Paper

All questions are compulsory. This paper will consist of three questions, one question from each genre – drama, poetry and prose fiction. In each question candidates will be required to give approximately 5 - 7 short answers.

2. Mark Allocation

(a) Twenty marks will be allocated for each question in this paper.

(b) The total number of marks available for this paper is 60.

(c) This paper contributes 29 per cent to the whole examination.

3. Award of Marks

Marks will be awarded in each profile dimension for relevance and accuracy of content, relevance and accuracy of illustration, and quality and clarity of argument.

Paper 02 (2 hours 10 minutes – 50 per cent of Total Assessment)

1. Composition of Paper

This paper is divided into three sections:

(a) Section ONE – Drama (Shakespeare and Modern Drama). This section consists of TWO Type A questions, ONE from each text. Thirty-five marks are allocated for each question. Candidates must answer one question from this section.

(b) Section TWO – Poetry (a selection of poems – two questions). This section consists of two Type B questions, one generic question allowing candidates to use two appropriate choices from the prescribed poems and one question based on two named poems from the prescribed list. Thirty-five marks are allocated for each question. Candidates must answer one question from this section.

(c) Section THREE – Prose Fiction (EITHER West Indian novel OR other novels in English
OR West Indian short story and other short stories in English). This section consists of FOUR questions: TWO Type A questions, ONE on each prescribed novel and two Type B questions, one generic question allowing candidates to use two appropriate choices from the prescribed short stories and one question based on two named short stories from the prescribed list. Thirty-five marks are allocated for each question. Candidates must answer one question from this section.

2. Number of Questions

This paper consists of 8 optional extended-essay questions arranged under the three sections outlined above. There are two types of questions in this paper:

(a) Type A – Questions that require knowledge and study of one text;

(b) Type B – Questions of comparison that require knowledge and study of 20 poems and 10 short stories.

Candidates will be required to use 2 poems and/or 2 short stories to respond to the questions in the respective sections.

3. Mark Allocation

Each question will be worth 35 marks. This paper is worth 105 marks.

4. Award of Marks

Candidates are expected to show knowledge, insight, quality of argument, and organisation of response.

Marks will be awarded for relevance and accuracy of content, relevance and accuracy of illustration and quality and clarity of argument. Marks will also be awarded for the structure and development of relevant ideas or points into coherent paragraphs, and for competence in the mechanics of writing.

5. Organisation of Paper 02

Drama [Section One]

Question 1 Type A question [35 marks]

Question 2 Type A question [35 marks]

Poetry [Section Two]

Question 1 Type B question [35 marks]

Question 2 Type B question [35 marks]
Prose Fiction [Section Three]

Novel

Question 1 Type A question [35 marks]

Question 2 Type A question [35 marks]

Short Stories

Question 5 Type B question [35 marks]

Question 6 Type B question [35 marks]
SCHOOL-BASED ASSESSMENT (SBA)

Paper 03/1 (School-Based Assessment) (45 marks, 21 per cent)

A single SBA will be required to complete both aspects of the English Syllabus: English A and English B. A student who does English A only OR English B only OR English A and B will be required to present ONLY one SBA. The SBA will be credited for both English A and B. The SBA is expected to be done by each student working as an individual and as a member of a small group approved by the teacher where:

1. **individual** refers to each student, who has responsibility for his/her own portfolio;

2. **group** refers to 4 – 5 students sharing a general topic, who work together to discuss and solve problems, explain ideas, learn from peers, improve oral skills, and practise social skills and leadership roles.

The marks assigned to a student will consist of:

1. his/her individual mark (Plan of Investigation, Oral Presentation, Reflection, Participation Measure);

2. the mark assigned to the group (Quality of Group Behaviour, Written Report).

PORTFOLIO

Each student will create a Portfolio on an issue/topic/theme/event selected by the students in the group and approved by the teacher. The issue/topic/theme/event will also be orally presented. The issue/topic/theme/event selected should allow for meaningful research and presentation.

The Portfolio should include the following:

1. **PLAN OF INVESTIGATION** – an introduction to the issue/topic/theme/event (A satisfactory response should be no more than 100 words).

   (a) Why did you choose this issue/topic/theme/event?

   (b) What are the expected benefits to you as a student of English?

   (c) How do you intend to collect relevant information on your issue/topic/theme/event and use this in your presentation?

2. **PARTICIPATION MEASURE** – A measure of the candidate’s individual participation assessed by self and teacher.

3. **INDICATORS OF GROUP ACTIVITY** – A minimum of THREE pieces of data, for example, print, audio, visual media must be collected and presented in the Portfolio and should address the issue/topic/theme/event selected. One of the three pieces must be print. These pieces will form the basis for the process of enquiry and the nature and scope of the group work activities (cognitive, psychomotor, affective) in which students will become aware of and practise English language skills.
4. **REFLECTION** – THREE entries in which the student reflects on the issue/topic/ theme/ event selected should be completed. In the first entry the student must indicate how each piece of data helped shape his or her thinking about the issue/topic/ theme/event. The second journal entry should discuss the use of language in the data selected and the third entry should state how the process of doing the SBA helped the student to become a better person. The reflection should be written in class under the teacher’s supervision.

5. **WRITTEN REPORT** – A written report of the investigation should be a summary of the processes, procedures and outcomes of the research. It should include the data collected, reasons for selection of data and analysis of the data. A satisfactory report should be about 250-300 words in total.

6. **ORAL PRESENTATION** – A personal response related to issue/topic/ theme/ event should be delivered orally in 3 to 5 minutes. The oral presentation should be delivered predominately in standard English and in a genre of the student’s choosing, for example, drama, poetry, prose, role play, speech, argument, exposition. The student should deliver a brief overview of the presentation including the genre chosen, the sources used and a comment on the kind of language used in the data. A brief plan of the Oral Presentation must be submitted in the Portfolio.

**MODERATION OF SCHOOL-BASED ASSESSMENT**

School-Based Assessment Record Sheets are available online via the CXC’s website www.cxc.org.

All School-Based Assessment Record of marks must be submitted online using the SBA data capture module of the Online Registration System (ORS). A sample of assignments will be requested by CXC for moderation purposes. These assignments will be re-assessed by CXC Examiners who moderate the School-Based Assessment. Teachers’ marks may be adjusted as a result of moderation. The Examiners’ comments will be sent to schools.

Copies of the students’ assignments that are not submitted must be retained by the school until three months after publication by CXC of the examination results.

**Paper 032, Alternative to School-Based Assessment (SBA) (21 per cent)**

Private candidates are required to write Paper 032, an Alternative Paper to the SBA. The Alternative Paper will assess the candidate’s acquisition of skills in the same areas of the syllabus identified for the SBA.

This paper will consist of a guided critique of three pieces of stimulus material:

1. An excerpt from a recent newspaper article on a topical issue;
2. A cartoon strip or lyrics to a song on the same topical issue;
3. A poem, short story, public speech (extract) on the same issue.

Candidates will answer three compulsory questions. Two questions will require short answer responses and one question will require the creation of an imaginative piece in response to the theme selected. Marks will be awarded for content, organization, effective use of language, voice or style and word choice.
1. **Candidates will be required to respond to questions on the:**

   (a) issues raised in the stimulus;
   (b) possible impact on the intended audience;
   (c) language techniques used.

2. **Candidates will be required to respond to questions based on an oral presentation. Candidates must research and be aware of the characteristic features of an oral presentation.**

3. **Candidates will select ONE of the issues/situations raised in the stimulus and create a personal response to it. The response can take the form of drama, poetry, prose, lyrics to a song (a satisfactory response should be no more than 2 pages in length).**

Tables 1 and 2 present a summary of the assessment scheme for the English B Syllabus.

### ASSESSMENT GRIDS FOR ENGLISH B EXAMINATIONS

**Table 1: Marks Allocated to Examination Components**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Proficiency</th>
<th>Profile</th>
<th>Paper 01</th>
<th>Paper 02</th>
<th>Paper 031/032</th>
<th>Composite</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>General</td>
<td>Drama</td>
<td>20 (9.5%)</td>
<td>35 (16.67%)</td>
<td>15 (7%)</td>
<td>70 (33.33%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Poetry</td>
<td>20 (9.5%)</td>
<td>35 (16.67%)</td>
<td>15 (7%)</td>
<td>70 (33.33%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Prose</td>
<td>20 (9.5%)</td>
<td>35 (16.67%)</td>
<td>15 (7%)</td>
<td>70 (33.33%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fiction</td>
<td>20 (9.5%)</td>
<td>35 (16.67%)</td>
<td>15 (7%)</td>
<td>70 (33.33%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total</td>
<td>60 (29%)</td>
<td>105 (50%)</td>
<td>45 (21%)</td>
<td>210 (100%)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Time</th>
<th>1 hour 45 minutes</th>
<th>2 hours 10 minutes</th>
<th>2 hours</th>
<th>5 hours 55 minutes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

**Table 2: Weighting of Examination Components – English B**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Component</th>
<th>Drama</th>
<th>Poetry</th>
<th>Prose Fiction</th>
<th>Components</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Paper 01</td>
<td>9.5%</td>
<td>9.5%</td>
<td>9.5%</td>
<td>29%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paper 02</td>
<td>16.67%</td>
<td>16.67%</td>
<td>16.67%</td>
<td>50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paper 031/</td>
<td>7%</td>
<td>7%</td>
<td>7%</td>
<td>21%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paper 032</td>
<td>33.33%</td>
<td>33.33%</td>
<td>33.33%</td>
<td>100%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Examination 5 hours 55 minutes
**PRESCRIBED TEXTS FOR ENGLISH B**

**TEXTS PRESCRIBED FOR THE JUNE 2018–JANUARY 2023 EXAMINATIONS ARE AS FOLLOWS**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>TEXT</th>
<th>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>DRAMA</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Two Questions will be set</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Tempest</td>
<td>William Shakespeare</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ti-Jean and his Brothers</td>
<td>Derek Walcott</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>POETRY</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Two Questions will be set</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Selections from A World of Poetry for CXC</td>
<td>Hazel Simmons-McDonald and Mark McWatt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(New Edition)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Poems Prescribed for the JUNE 2018 – JANUARY 2023 Examinations are as Follows**

Two type B Questions will be set

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>TEXT</th>
<th>AUTHOR</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>An African Thunderstorm</td>
<td>David Rubadiri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Once Upon a Time</td>
<td>Gabriel Okara</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Birdshooting Season</td>
<td>Olive Senior</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>West Indies, U.S.A.</td>
<td>Stewart Brown</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sonnet Composed Upon Westminster Bridge</td>
<td>William Wordsworth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orchids</td>
<td>Hazel Simmons-McDonald</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Woman Speaks to the Man who has Employed Her Son</td>
<td>Lorna Goodison</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is the Constant Image of your Face</td>
<td>Dennis Brutus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>God’s Grandeur</td>
<td>Gerard Manley Hopkins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Stone’s Throw</td>
<td>Elma Mitchell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Test Match Sabina Park</td>
<td>Stewart Brown</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theme for English B</td>
<td>Langston Hughes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dreaming Black Boy</td>
<td>James Berry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My Parents</td>
<td>Stephen Spender</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dulce et Decorum Est</td>
<td>Wilfred Owen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This is the Dark Time, My Love</td>
<td>Martin Carter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of’Higue</td>
<td>Mark McWatt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mirror -</td>
<td>Sylvia Plath</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South</td>
<td>Kamau Brathwaite</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Little Boy Crying</td>
<td>Mervyn Morris</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
PROSE FICTION

**Novel – Two Type A questions will be set.**

West Indian  
_Breath, Eyes, Memory_  
_Edwidge Danticat_

_To Kill a Mocking Bird_  
_Harper Lee_

**Short Story – Two Type B Questions will be set from the ten named short stories**

_Selection from A World of Prose for CXC_  
_David Williams and Hazel Simmons-McDonald_

**Short Stories Prescribed for the JUNE 2018 – JANUARY 2023 Examinations are as Follows**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>TEXT</th>
<th>AUTHOR</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Two Grandmothers</td>
<td>Olive Senior</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blackout</td>
<td>Roger Mais</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emma</td>
<td>Carolyn Cole</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Man of the House</td>
<td>Frank O’Connor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blood Brothers</td>
<td>John Wickham</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Day the World Almost Came to an End</td>
<td>Pearl Crayton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Boy Who Loved Ice Cream</td>
<td>Olive Senior</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berry</td>
<td>Langston Hughes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mom Luby and the Social Worker</td>
<td>Kristin Hunter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Da-duh, in Memoriam</td>
<td>Paule Marshall</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**TEXTS PRESCRIBED FOR THE JUNE 2023 – JANUARY 2027 EXAMINATIONS ARE AS FOLLOWS**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>TEXT</th>
<th>AUTHOR</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>DRAMA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Four Type A Questions will be set</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twelfth Night</td>
<td>William Shakespeare</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anansi</td>
<td>Alistaire Campbell</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| POETRY                                                     |                         |
| Two Type B Questions will be set                           |                         |
| Selections from A World of Poetry (New Edition)            | Hazel Simmons-McDonald and Mark McWatt |
Poems Prescribed for the JUNE 2023–JANUARY 2027 Examinations are as Follows

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>TEXT</th>
<th>AUTHOR</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>An African Thunderstorm</td>
<td>David Rubadiri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Once Upon a Time</td>
<td>Gabriel Okara</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Little Boy Crying</td>
<td>Mervyn Morris</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>West Indies, U.S.A.</td>
<td>Stewart Brown</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sonnet Composed Upon Westminster Bridge</td>
<td>William Wordsworth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Birdshooting Season</td>
<td>Olive Senior</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Woman Speaks to the Man who has</td>
<td>Lorna Goodison</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Employed Her Son</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is the Constant Image of your Face</td>
<td>Dennis Brutus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Lesson for this Sunday</td>
<td>Derek Walcott</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Stone’s Throw</td>
<td>Elma Mitchell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Test Match Sabina Park</td>
<td>Stewart Brown</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My Parents</td>
<td>Stephen Spender</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Landscape Painter, Jamaica</td>
<td>Vivian Virtue</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dulce et Decorum Est</td>
<td>Wilfred Owen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This is the dark time, my love</td>
<td>Martin Carter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ol’Higue</td>
<td>Mark McWatt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mirror -</td>
<td>Sylvia Plath</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South</td>
<td>Kamau Brathwaite</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Death be Not Proud</td>
<td>John Donne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dreaming Black Boy</td>
<td>James Berry</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

PROSE FICTION

Novel – Four Type A questions will be set.
For the Life of Laetitia                      Merle Hodge
Animal Farm                                   George Orwell

Short Story – Two Type B questions will be set from the ten named short stories.

Selections from A World of Prose for CXC     David Williams and
(New Edition)                                 Hazel Simmons-McDonald

Short Stories Prescribed for the JUNE 2023 – JANUARY 2027 Examinations are as Follows

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>TEXT</th>
<th>AUTHOR</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Raymond’s Run</td>
<td>Tony Cade Bambara</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blood Brothers</td>
<td>John Wickham</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Man of the House</td>
<td>Frank O’Connor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Georgia and Them There United States</td>
<td>Velma Pollard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Two Grandmothers</td>
<td>Olive Senior</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berry</td>
<td>Langston Hughes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mom Luby and the Social Worker</td>
<td>Kristin Hunter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Da-duh, in Memoriam</td>
<td>Paule Marshall</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What Happened?</td>
<td>Austin Clarke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mint Tea</td>
<td>Christine Craig</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
CLASSROOM RESOURCES

The choice of material to be used in the classroom will be guided by both the language needs of daily living and the need of the students to develop the skills and insights necessary if they are to derive satisfaction from novels, stories, poems and plays. The approach in this syllabus calls for emphasis on the exposure of students to literature, not to the learning of facts about literary theory.

A reading list is included in the syllabus to offer help to schools in choosing class texts to develop the ability to enjoy literature. It is a list of suggested reading, not prescribed reading. It offers a guide to the range of material that is suitable for particular groups of students. Schools are encouraged to create situations which lead to wide reading by students.

There will, of course, be differences from territory to territory and even from school to school, so the recommendations must not be taken as binding in any way. It is hoped that students will be encouraged to read widely within the range of titles suggested both by the list and by the teacher’s own additions to it, and that class sessions and written assignments will be geared to stimulate and reward this extra reading of, and interest in literature.

The reading list includes a number of reference texts on the teaching of drama. The approach to drama implicit in the syllabus places the emphasis on the use of activities such as miming, improvisations, the reading and acting of plays in the classroom that would help in the development of self-awareness and understanding of others. The texts included in the suggested reading list will provide guidance in implementing this aspect of the drama programme, particularly in the first three years of secondary schooling.
**SCHOOL-BASED ASSESSMENT**

School-Based Assessment is an integral part of student assessment in the course covered by this syllabus. It is intended to assist students in acquiring certain knowledge, skills and attitudes that are associated with the subject. The activities for the School-Based Assessment are linked to the syllabus and should form part of the learning activities to enable the student to achieve the objectives of the syllabus.

During the course of study for the subject, students obtain marks for the competence they develop and demonstrate in undertaking their School-Based Assessment assignments. These marks contribute to the final marks and grades that are awarded to students for their performance in the examination.

The guidelines provided in this syllabus for selecting appropriate tasks are intended to assist teachers and students in selecting assignments that are valid for the purpose of School-Based Assessment. The guidelines provided for the assessment of these assignments are intended to assist teachers in awarding marks that are reliable estimates of the achievement of students in the School-Based Assessment component of the course. In order to ensure that the scores awarded by teachers are in line with the CXC standards, the Council undertakes the moderation of a sample of the School-Based Assessment assignments marked.

School-Based Assessment provides an opportunity to individualise a part of the curriculum to meet the needs of students. It facilitates feedback to the student at various stages of the experience. This helps to build the self-confidence of students as they proceed with their studies. School-Based Assessment also facilitates the development of the critical skills and abilities that are emphasised by this CSEC subject and enhances the validity of the examination on which candidate performance is reported. School-Based Assessment, therefore, makes a significant and unique contribution to the development of relevant skills and the testing and rewarding of students for the development of those skills.

The Caribbean Examinations Council seeks to ensure that the School-Based Assessment scores are valid and reliable estimates of accomplishment. The guidelines provided in this syllabus are intended to assist in doing so.

**Features of the SBA Tasks Appropriate for English A and English B**

1. SBA tasks should provide opportunities and space to enable all secondary students to:
   
   (a) **produce** language (oral, written) for a wide variety of purposes;
   
   (b) **understand** language (spoken, written) as used in homes, schools, the community, the market place, and the playing field;
   
   (c) **use** language as a principal tool in their cognitive, metacognitive and affective development and growth.

2. SBA tasks should motivate each student to engage **searching for relevant information**. That is:
   
   (a) Every student in the English programme should be required to **search, collect** and **record** relevant information (as is presently done in real life).
   
   (b) The tasks should involve distinctive activities usually labelled **English A** and **English B**.
However, both English A and B are essentially social events. They both are primarily concerned with being lucid in oral communications; with using language and bodily expressions which are easily and readily produced or received in classrooms, in playing fields and in the community; with the cognitive, the affective and the metacognitive facets of all human behaviours; explicitly and implicitly, privately and publicly, and randomly and purposively.

Thus, each student working as a member of a small group (4 or 5) is expected to participate in a set of group activities, one of which will be assessed by the teacher.

(c) Every student is expected to engage in self-to-self transactions which may assume many tangible forms such as keeping diaries, making and keeping notebooks, writing poems to oneself, engaging in a blogfest, reflecting-restructuring-recording images of one’s changing perspectives on real-life issues, monitoring and evaluating how the individual solves problems, how the individual learns how to learn and how to project useful affective states onto cognitive tasks.

3. Some of the tasks (SBA) should be done by the students under normal time constraints and supervised by the classroom teacher.

4. Every student has a carefully defined role in the SBA assignment:

(a) Displaying (and thereby defining), through oral and written language, his or her communicative independence.

(b) Analysing texts (oral and written) that have been identified, selected and recorded as expressions of creativity and imagination.

(c) Self-monitoring the development and growth of the abilities to reflect, plan, review, evaluate and redesign.

(d) Evaluating the impact of a learning strategy (used in English) in terms of:

(i) the issue to be resolved and making sense of the complexities and subtleties of the texts being analysed; and

(ii) the cognitive and effective development of the student and deepening the student’s perception of him/herself.

IMPORTANT - The teacher is responsible for ensuring that each student’s work is his or her own work. Plagiarism and cheating will be penalised. A simple way to establish authenticity is to insist on check points for students to show how their work is progressing.

Teachers may also use brief oral questions to verify that candidates did indeed engage in the research activities. Some teachers may require candidates to submit preliminary drafts along with the final version, although only the final version will be assessed.

GUIDELINES TO TEACHERS FOR THE CONDUCT OF SCHOOL-BASED ASSESSMENT

The guidelines for the assessment of the School-Based Assessment (SBA) for English A are outlined on
The English A and B School-based Assessment (SBA) is to be marked out of a total of 45 which is 21 per cent of the overall grade.

The SBA assignments for English A and English B must be planned, researched, conducted, written or word-processed, and reviewed as suggested below:

1. The assignment must be presented as a portfolio.
2. Some sections of the portfolio must be done in the classroom by the student under supervised conditions. Time and date of the activity should be certified by teacher (or tutor).
3. Other sections of the portfolio should be done according to student’s schedule. This schedule should be prepared by the student listing his/her planned activities and timelines for conducting the assignment. The schedule must be approved by the teacher.
4. Some of the sections listed in the student’s schedule may be done as a small group activity. The members of the working group of 4 – 5 students must be approved by the teacher.

An example of how this process can be managed is provided below.

Establishing ownership of work done

This task was done as a classroom assignment, individually and independently, by each student under the supervision of the teacher.

It was formatively assessed by the teacher and was returned to the student with appropriate feedback comments.

The final version of this task was written up by the student again under the supervision of the teacher.

1. First version written: __________________________
   Day/Month/Year

2. Feedback comments returned to student: __________________________
   Day/Month/Year

3. Final version written: __________________________
   Day/Month/Year

Teacher’s Signature: __________________________

Date: __________________________
   Day/Month/Year
**Student Schedule**

Schedule drawn up by student for conducting English SBA assignment

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Major Activities</th>
<th>Estimated Time for Activity</th>
<th>Persons Involved</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1.</td>
<td>Weeks:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Days:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hours:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Name of Student: ________________________________

Signature of Student: ________________________________

Date Submitted: ________________________________

Day/Month/Year

Approved by Teacher:

Name: ________________________________

Date: ________________________________

Day/Month/Year
Small Group Activities

In conducting my English Assignment, I plan to collect relevant data by:

1. searching Internet sources and printing relevant pages;
2. interviewing persons in schools, homes, market places, and the community and recording their responses;
3. administering questionnaires to selected samples of persons and analysing their responses on a computer;
4. collecting articles written in newspapers over a given period and analysing their content;
5. (name activity) ________________________________________________________________

I wish to conduct these activities working with a small group of students who plan to do similar assignments or activities. The members of the group are:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Assignment</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Name of Student: __________________________

Date: ________________________________
**Suggested Ways of Working with Large Classes**

1. Teacher-led discussion classes/students share knowledge and generate knowledge while cultivating good speech habits. Care must be taken to include as many students as possible in the vocal aspects.

2. After one session of managed discussion, conduct sessions in which the class writes out the main issues and views shared – without comment.

3. Brainstorming sessions on topics which draw out and list the components for later in-depth big discussion.

4. Division into long-term small-groups with individual responsibilities for executing aspects of an assignment.

5. Pre-packaged assignments and instructions with guidelines for completion and assessment rubrics. This allows attention to be devoted to individuals while small groups are working in the room.

6. Create small groups – (1 for each period of teaching). Work with one group per period to give them help in reading or completing an assignment etc. Spend time with each group in the week. This is particularly useful in helping with essay writing, e.g. structuring an essay.

7. Introduce a task to be done. Involve the class in outlining the related activities. Together: (1) Construct an appropriate time-line; (2) Encourage students to accept responsibility for speaking to particular parts.

**The Role of the Teacher in Managing School-Based Assessment**

*Since the SBA is an integral part of the evaluation scheme of the syllabus, teachers are expected to guide and monitor students’ progress and assess the finished product according to the criteria set out in the mark scheme.*

The teacher is expected to:

1. inform students of the areas available for assignment;
2. approve students’ assignment plans;
3. inform students about the deadlines for completion and submission of the assignment;
4. advise students on the nature of the task and the scope and depth of research required to complete it;
5. advise students on the availability of resource material;
6. monitor students’ progress by advising them on the quality of their work in progress and suggesting ways to improve quality;
7. use techniques such as review of students’ progress reports and preliminary drafts to establish authenticity of their work;

8. collect and mark the assignments;

9. keep a record of students’ marks and submit these together with samples of work as requested by CXC.

The Role of the Student in Managing School-Based Assessment

Students may use different kinds of texts (literary and non-literary):

- Biographies
- Advertisements
- Histories
- Brochures
- Novels
- Cartoon Strips
- Poems
- Diaries
- Plays
- Magazines
- Reports
- Newspaper articles
- Short Stories
- Pamphlets
- Speeches (public)

Students should learn how to interrogate the text.

1. As you read the “text”, practise:
   (a) thinking about what you are reading;
   (b) reflecting on what you are reading;
   (c) asking yourself questions about what you are reading;
   (d) making guesses about what you are reading.

2. Practise close reading by:
   (a) outlining key points of what you read;
   (b) paraphrasing what you read;
   (c) predicting what you will read next.

3. Unravel how the paragraph is organised:
   (a) A main idea followed by a set of minor points; or
   (b) Two or more contrasting ideas; or
   (c) A sequence of activities; or…

4. In “listening and speaking”, you must always:
   (a) speak to the purpose;
   (b) keep the audience in focus;
   (c) notice the context in which you are participating.
Assessment Criteria

First, the SBA portfolio is internally assessed by the teacher, and then externally moderated by a CXC-appointed examiner using assessment criteria that relate to specified objectives of English A and English B.

Map of Assessment Criteria
CRITERIA FOR MARKING THE SCHOOL-BASED ASSESSMENT

Scoring Rubric for
Planning and Designing
Of
My SBA Assignment

Name: __________________________
Date: ___________________________

1. Introduction

You are expected to:

(a) propose a title for the investigation/the inquiry/the research/the survey;
(b) state in manageable and specific terms, the tasks to be done;
(c) give brief reasons for selecting and investigating this topic.

(i) Title of topic: [1 mark]

(ii) Tasks to be done: [2 marks]
(iii) Reasons for selecting topic

_________________________________________________________________________
_________________________________________________________________________
_________________________________________________________________________
_________________________________________________________________________

Total = 4 marks

2. Ways of collecting data//
Ways of applying English language skills to study ‘texts’//
Ways of making inferences and drawing conclusions.

You are expected to

(a) state what data should be collected and used;

(b) how the data will be investigated, probed and researched by means of discussions, consultations, interactions among students, exchanging viewpoints, explaining perspectives, cross referencing, comparing two or more versions, cooperatively searching for solutions, and evaluating peer contributions;

(c) propose how to obtain valid conclusions.

(i) Nature of the data/Sources of the data

_________________________________________________________________________
_________________________________________________________________________
_________________________________________________________________________

(iii) Some English language skills that may be used in analysing the data

_________________________________________________________________________
_________________________________________________________________________
_________________________________________________________________________
(iv) Some conclusions that may be obtained: [1 mark]

Total = 3 marks

3. **Ensuring the soundness of techniques used**

You are expected to:

(a) understand and appreciate many things happening in school, the community and the world;

(b) share these experiences with others.

These two objectives are usually achieved by **engaging in systematic and well-planned thinking** within small groups.

Thus, the "**soundness**" of the techniques used depends on:

(i) how **appropriately** were the "text" selected from various sources;

(ii) how **carefully** were the ‘texts’ investigated using English language skills; and

(iii) how **thoughtfully** were the findings selected”.

List THREE factors that can interfere with the validity of the findings of your SBA assignment. [2 marks]

1. _________________________________________________________________

2. _________________________________________________________________

3. _________________________________________________________________

Describe ONE way you plan to minimise the effects of ONE of the factors listed above. [1 mark]

________________________________________________________________________

Total = 3 marks
Scoring Rubric for Quality of Within – Group Activities

Name of Group: _______________________
Date: _______________________

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Facets of process</th>
<th>Rating Scale</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Action plan of work not known to all members</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Communication</td>
<td>No awareness of what other groups are doing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collaboration</td>
<td>Same person leads group all the time</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leadership</td>
<td>Norms of Group</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diaries/Logbooks/Notebooks</td>
<td>Not open to persons outside the group</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reflection</td>
<td>Group members show no evidence of reflecting on group work</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Interaction</td>
<td>There is misunderstanding among members. Members feel distant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Equality</td>
<td>Hierarchy exists within group</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Expert Voices</td>
<td>Members rely on what they already know</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Experimentation</td>
<td>No interest in trying new strategies or materials</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Score awarded group = \( \frac{\text{Total Score}}{3} \) = ____________ * (**Round up to the next integer number)

Name of Teacher: _______________________
Time/Date: _______________________
### Definitions for Quality of Within-Group Activities

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Facet of Process</th>
<th>Definition</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>1 Communication</strong></td>
<td>The means and processes under which information is constructed and transmitted from person to person, within and among groups, by speaking, writing and non-verbally.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>2 Collaboration</strong></td>
<td>The social conditions of learning, developing affective skills, and solving problems relating to acquiring language skills. Group members each work towards a common goal; this interdependence motivates and serves to develop positive interpersonal and intrapersonal skills within and among groups.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>3 Leadership</strong></td>
<td>The role played by the chairperson and the recorder of notes during group meetings.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| **4 Norms of Group** | The ways of behaving agreed by group members. Six essential ways of behaving in a group are suggested (Slavin 1987):  
(a) Focusing on the topic  
(b) Listening and respecting the opinions of other members of the group  
(c) Recognising all group members as equals  
(d) Rotating leadership roles among all members  
(e) Giving constructive advice  
(f) Sharing workload |
| **5 Diaries/Logbooks/Notebooks** | The systematic recording of the thoughts, ideas, feelings, plans, activities, phrases and sentences deemed worthy of being recorded and committed to memory, by a single person or group of persons. |
| **6 Reflection** | The bringing together in “easily accessible” memory, the mental images of what the individual student thinks, feels and does as he/she participates in group activities. These mental images are then manipulated – analysed, compared, applied, and evaluated anew – in order to produce novel transformations. |
| **7 Interaction** | The act of enabling persons within a group to engage in two-way flows of thoughts, feelings and emotions, so that any one person can act upon and influence the thoughts, or feelings or emotions of another person, and reciprocally. |
| **8 Equality** | The state which exists among members of a group where the contributions of each member are assumed to be of equal worth in achieving the two main objectives of the group, namely, maintaining the wellbeing of the group and cooperatively finding solutions to problems. |
| **9 Expert Voices** | The spoken and written language made by trained teachers, experienced adults, professional speakers and writers; in the form of texts, speeches, audio recordings, visual media recordings, poems, short stories, emails and other electronic sources. |
| **10 Experimentation** | The group members individually or as a group, being engaged in planning, constructing and then testing solutions to English Language related problems in order to achieve a better fit in terms of some agreed criterion. |
## Scoring Rubrics for Written Report

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Facets of Task</th>
<th>Rating Scale</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1. Content of report</td>
<td>Findings inappropriate Source of data unclear</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. Evidence of investigation/inquiry/research</td>
<td>Many responses misrepresent the issue Inadequate use of referencing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. Language use and vocabulary</td>
<td>Too many basic grammatical errors Large errors occasionally found</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Score awarded = _________ + _________ + _________ = __________

Name of student: ____________________________

Name of assessor: ____________________________

Time/Date of assessment: __________ / __________

Time Date

CXC 01/G/SYLL 15
To the Student

Written Report

What should you do in order to enhance your performance on Written Report?

In your personal notebook:

1. Take notes of what your group members say about the “text” you selected.
2. Summarise the “text” you read, and cite the “text” accurately.
3. Write sentences that support what you think or feel about the “texts”.
4. Use your personal experiences to tell what you think or feel about the “texts” used in your group.
5. Write your opinions boldly. However, find facts and opinions expressed by other persons to support your opinions.

Follow this rule:

- Read on what you read
- Listen on what you heard
- Make notes on what you wrote
- Reflect
- Reflect
- Reflect
- Write carefully. Edit what you wrote
Facet 1. Content of report

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Low</th>
<th>High</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Use:</td>
<td>0 1 2 3 4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1. Context of task implied, not stated
2. Context explicitly stated
3. Data source referenced
4. Easy to follow reporting
5. Some important key points not addressed
6. Key points incompletely identified
7. Key points maintained
8. Findings inappropriate
9. Limited coverage of what was done
10. Too repetitious in parts
11. Expressed smoothly
12. Source of data unclear
13. Response inadequate
14. Vague in parts
15. Tasks for each student are similar
16. Tasks are clearly defined
17. Task are too specific

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Level 0</th>
<th>Level 1</th>
<th>Level 2</th>
<th>Level 3</th>
<th>Level 4</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Findings inappropriate</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Source of data unclear</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Key points incompletely identified</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Limited coverage of what was done</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Response inadequate</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Context of task implied, not stated</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Some important key points not addressed</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Key points maintained</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Too repetitious in parts</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vague in parts</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Data source referenced</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Easy to follow reporting</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Expressed smoothly</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Context explicitly stated</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Easy to follow reporting</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tasks for each similar</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tasks are clearly defined</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Facet 2. Evidence of Investigation/Inquiry/Research

1. All analyses focus on the key issues
2. Experiences of adults not well used
3. Citing well used
4. Discussion well focused
5. Facts and opinions well distinguished
6. Important movements are synthesized
7. Important issues are probed under 2 or more different methods
8. Probing patterns, line by line of text
9. Patterns are identified and used
10. Ample evidence of research
11. Many responses misrepresent the issue
12. Weak use of world-wide web
13. Inadequate use of referencing
14. Summary off the topic
15. Summary inadequate
16. Synthesizing findings

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Level 0</th>
<th>Level 1</th>
<th>Level 2</th>
<th>Level 3</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Many responses misrepresent the issue</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Experiences of adults not well used</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weak use of world-wide web</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Summary inadequate</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Citing well used</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Facts and opinions well distinguished</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Discussion well focused</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Probing patterns, line by line of text</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patterns are identified and used</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ample evidence of research</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Important movements are synthesized</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Important issues are probed under 2 or more different methods</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Synthesizing findings</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Facet 3. Language and use of vocabulary

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Low</th>
<th>High</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Use:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1. Arguments logically arranged
2. Accurate spelling
3. Basic words not used well
4. Too many basic grammatical errors
5. Good control of basic grammar
6. Extensive vocabulary used
7. Good use of appropriate words
8. Limited range of grammatical expressions
9. Paragraphs carefully constructed
10. Paragraphs contain little cohesion
11. Reliance on formulaic expressions
12. Wide range of sentences
13. Sentences are stilted
14. Report clearly organised
15. Large errors occasionally found

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Level 0</th>
<th>Level 1</th>
<th>Level 2</th>
<th>Level 3</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Too many basic grammatical errors</td>
<td>Basic words not used well</td>
<td>Good control of basic grammar</td>
<td>Arguments logically arranged</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Large errors occasionally found</td>
<td>Limited range of grammatical expressions</td>
<td>Good use of appropriate words</td>
<td>Accurate spelling</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Paragraphs carefully constructed</td>
<td>Paragraphs contain little cohesion</td>
<td>Wide range of sentences</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Reliance on formulaic expressions</td>
<td>Sentences are stilted</td>
<td>Report clearly organised</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Scoring Rubric for Oral Presentation

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Facets of Tasks</th>
<th>Rating Scale</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. Fluency of delivery</td>
<td>0: jerky, halting; 1: choppy, fragmentary, long pauses; 2: awkward but acceptable intonation; 3: Intelligible; clear; smooth; well-paced flow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. Structure, Comprehensibility, and development of topic</td>
<td>0: connections unclear, incomprehensible (less than 25% understood); lacks substance; 1: Relationships unclear, slightly incoherent in parts; utterance incorrect; 2: Limited comprehension (about 60% understood); lacks elaboration; slightly incoherent in parts; somewhat limited; vaguely expressed in parts; 3: Coherent; heavy reliance on repetition; well expressed in many parts; 4: Clear progression of ideas; sustained; well developed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. Language use and vocabulary</td>
<td>0: lacks basic words; lack specificity; very many errors in words and sentences; 1: Ideas limited to inadequate words and jargon; limited range of grammar; lacks specificity; 2: Basic sentences are used; control of basic grammatical structures; reliance on practical expressions; reliance on formulaic expressions; 3: Extensive vocabulary; effective use of grammar and vocabulary; high degree of automaticity; rich vocabulary</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Score awarded = _______ + _______ + _______ = _______

Name of student: _______________________________

Name of assessor: _______________________________

Time/Date of assessment: ___________ / ____________

Time       Date
To the Student

Oral Presentation

What should you do in order to enhance your performance on Oral Presentation?

1. **View a copy** of the Scoring Rubrics for Oral Presentation.

2. **Read and discuss** within your small group the concepts defined for each of the three facets and the behaviour expected for each level of the facets.

3. **Practise your oral presentation** skills in about 3 or more ways:
   
   (a) before a full-length mirror at home;
   
   (b) before an adult (preferably, a parent), giving you score feedback;

   (c) use an audio recording of an oral presentation, listen to the recording two or more times, and perform a self-assessment using the assessment forms.
Reflecting on Experiences and Participation
REP Questionnaire

Directions

Think of your experiences as you worked and participated in the activities of your small group.

Especially, reflect on 4 things:

1. How your mind kept wandering away from what the group was doing.
2. How you felt when it was your turn to share your ideas with your group.
3. How you listened to what each person was saying and waited your turn to speak.
4. How you have become involved sharing what each person is doing and trying to help out.

For these experiences, to what extent do you agree or disagree with the following statements:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Statement</th>
<th>Disagree</th>
<th>Uncertain</th>
<th>Agree</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. I know what I am expected to do to work well as a team</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. It is easy to focus on what is taking place in my group</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. In the group, I feel self-confidence, self-esteem and self-efficacy.</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4. I know how to manage how I behave in the group</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5. I always manage my tasks on time and thoroughly</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Total Mark for Individual Participation will be 5 based on the score obtained from the questionnaire above.

This questionnaire should be completed by the student and the teacher on two different occasions. After the first administration, discussion should take place and feedback should be given to the student to allow for improvement in participation. The second administration should produce the final mark out of five assigned by the teacher for this component.
# Suggested Reading List

(For selecting literature for class study and library reading)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author or Editor</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Publisher</th>
<th>Recommended Year Group</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Novels</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Achebe, Chinua</td>
<td>Arrow of God</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adams, Douglas</td>
<td>The Hitchhiker’s Guide to the Galaxy</td>
<td>Ballantine Books of Canada</td>
<td>3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adams, Richard</td>
<td>Watership Down</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adler, Elizabeth</td>
<td>The King’s Shadow</td>
<td>Tandem Library</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aidoo, Ama</td>
<td>The Dilemma of a Ghost/Anowa</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aiken, Joan</td>
<td>Night Fall</td>
<td>Holt, Rinehart &amp; Winston</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Akpabot, Anne</td>
<td>Aduke Makes Her Choice</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alcott, Louisa May</td>
<td>Eight Cousins</td>
<td>1st World Library Literary Society</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allen, Eric</td>
<td>The Latchkey Children</td>
<td>Heinemann Educational</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allende, Isabel</td>
<td>City of the Beasts</td>
<td>Harper Collins</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Altmann, Martina</td>
<td>Jeremiah, Devil of the Woods</td>
<td>Pan Macmillan</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amadi, Elechi</td>
<td>The Concubine</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amis, Kingsley</td>
<td>Lucky Jim</td>
<td>Victor Gollancz</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anaya, Rudolfo</td>
<td>Bless Me, Ultima</td>
<td>Grand Central Publishing</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Angelou, Maya</td>
<td>I Know Why the Caged Bird Sings</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne, Frank Centre</td>
<td>Anne Frank: Beyond the Diary</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anthony, Michael</td>
<td>Green Days by the River</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apple, Arnold</td>
<td>Son of Guyana</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armstrong, William H.</td>
<td>Sounder</td>
<td>HarperCollins</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austen, Jane</td>
<td>Emma</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ba, Marianna</td>
<td>So Long a Letter</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bagnold, Enid</td>
<td>National Velvet</td>
<td>Morrow</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bailey, Nahdja</td>
<td>Telling Tales from St Lucia</td>
<td>Myers Printing Company</td>
<td>1, 2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baldwin, James</td>
<td>Go Tell It on the Mountain</td>
<td>Delta Trade Paperbacks</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ballard, J.</td>
<td>Empire of the Sun</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Banks, Lynne Reid</td>
<td>One More River</td>
<td>Valentine, Mitchell</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blume, Judy</td>
<td>Are You There God? It's Me, Margaret</td>
<td>Simon &amp; Schuster Children’s Publishing</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bosse, Malcolm J.</td>
<td>Ganesh</td>
<td>Crowell</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Braithwaite, E.R.</td>
<td>To Sir With Love</td>
<td>Signet Book</td>
<td>3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brickhill, Paul</td>
<td>The Dam Busters</td>
<td>W. W. Norton</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brontë, Charlotte</td>
<td>Jane Eyre</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brontë, Emily</td>
<td>Wuthering Heights</td>
<td>Signet Classic</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burnett, F. Hodgson</td>
<td>The Secret Garden</td>
<td>Signet Classic</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Butler, Octavia</td>
<td>Kindred</td>
<td>Beacon Press</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Byars, Betsy</td>
<td>Cracker Jackson</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>1, 2, and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Byrne, Donn</td>
<td>Gandhi</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carpenter, Richard</td>
<td>Catweazle</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carroll, Lewis</td>
<td>Alice in Wonderland</td>
<td>Digital Scanning Inc.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chambers, Aidan</td>
<td>The Present Takers</td>
<td>Harper &amp; Row</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesterton, G. K.</td>
<td>The Man Who was Thursday</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chinodya, Shimmer</td>
<td>Harvest of Thorns</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christopher, John</td>
<td>The Guardians</td>
<td>Hamish Hamilton</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cisneros, Sandra</td>
<td>The House on Mango Street</td>
<td>Vintage Books</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarke, Arthur</td>
<td>Dolphin Island</td>
<td>Gollancz</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cleary, Beverly</td>
<td>Fifteen</td>
<td>HarperCollins</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cliff, Michelle</td>
<td>Abeng</td>
<td>Plume</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collins, Merle</td>
<td>Angel</td>
<td>Seal Press</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conly, Jane Lesley</td>
<td>Rasco and Rats of Nimh</td>
<td>Heinemann New windmills, Puffin</td>
<td>1, 2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conrad, Joseph</td>
<td>Lord Jim</td>
<td>Courier Dover Publications</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cooper, J. California</td>
<td>Family</td>
<td>Anchor Books</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cooper, Susan</td>
<td>Over Sea. Under Stone</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coppard, Yvonne</td>
<td>Not Dressed Like that You Don’t</td>
<td>Piccadilly Press Ltd.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cormier, Robert</td>
<td>I am the Cheese</td>
<td>Alfred Aknopf</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crane, Stephen</td>
<td>The Red Badge of Courage</td>
<td>Prentice Hall</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Craven, Margaret</td>
<td>I Heard the Owl Call My Name</td>
<td>Dell</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D’Costa, Jean</td>
<td>Escape to Last Man Peak</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dahl, Roald</td>
<td>Matilda</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darke, Marjorie</td>
<td>The First of Midnight A Long Way to Go</td>
<td>Seabury Press, Kestrel Books</td>
<td>3, 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>De Lisser, Herbert</td>
<td>Jane’s Career</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Defoe, Daniel</td>
<td>Robinson Crusoe (Abridged)</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>2, 3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Desai, Anita</td>
<td>The Village by the Sea</td>
<td>Chivers</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dickens, Charles</td>
<td>A Christmas Carol</td>
<td>Macmillan</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Copperfield</td>
<td>Great Expectations</td>
<td>Pearson Education</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Oliver Twist (Abridged)</td>
<td>Barnes &amp; Noble</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doyle, Sir Arthur Conan</td>
<td>The Hound of the Baskervilles</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Return of Sherlock Holmes</td>
<td>1st World Publishing</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doyle, Sir Arthur Conan</td>
<td>The Hound of the Baskervilles</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Return of Sherlock Holmes</td>
<td>1st World Publishing</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Contained in the classics published by Longmans.</em></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drayton, Godfrey</td>
<td>Christopher</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>1, 2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duder, Tessa</td>
<td>Alex</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dumas, Alexandre</td>
<td>The Three Musketeers</td>
<td>Wildside</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durrel, Gerald</td>
<td>Three Singles to Adventure</td>
<td>F.A. Thorpe</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edgell, Zee</td>
<td>Beka Lamb</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Festival of San Joaquin</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellison, Ralph</td>
<td>The Invisible Man</td>
<td>Sparknotes</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ekwensi, Cyprian</td>
<td>Burning Grass</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliot, George</td>
<td>Silas Marner: The Weaver of Raveloe</td>
<td>Kessinger</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emecheta, Buchi</td>
<td>The Joys of Motherhood</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fairclough, Peter</td>
<td>Three Gothic Novels</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faulkner, William</td>
<td>Sanctuary</td>
<td>Vintage International</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fisk, Nicholas</td>
<td>Trillions</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitzgerald, F. Scott</td>
<td>The Great Gatsby</td>
<td>Demco Media</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitzhugh, Louise</td>
<td>Harriet the Spy</td>
<td>Random House Children Books</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forbes, Curdella</td>
<td>Songs of Silence</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foster, E. M.</td>
<td>A Passage to India</td>
<td>Harcourt Brace</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis, Dick</td>
<td>Odds Against</td>
<td>Berkley</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>---------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gallico, Paul</td>
<td>Jennie</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Small Miracle</td>
<td>Doubleday</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Snow Goose</td>
<td>Knopf</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Garnett, Eve</td>
<td>The Family from One-End Street</td>
<td>F. Muller</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Further Adventures of the Family from One End Street</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George, Jean</td>
<td>My Side of the Mountain</td>
<td>Thorndike</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gilmore, Kate</td>
<td>Of Griffins and Graffiti</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gilroy, Beryl</td>
<td>Frangipani House</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Boy Sandwich</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Godden, Rumer</td>
<td>Listen to the Nightingale</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thursday's Children</td>
<td>Viking</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goldsmith, Oliver</td>
<td>The Vicar of Wakefield</td>
<td>Wordsworth</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gordimer, Nadine</td>
<td>July's Children</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grahame, Kenneth</td>
<td>The Wind in the Willows</td>
<td>Heinemann New Windmills, Methuen, Puffin, Wordsworth Publishers</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Green, Roger Lancelyn</td>
<td>The Adventures of Robin Hood</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>King Arthur and His Knights of the Round Table</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Myths of the Norsemen</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Tales of Ancient Egypt</td>
<td>Sagebrush</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Tales of the Greek Heroes</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Luck of Troy</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Tale of Troy</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greene, Graham</td>
<td>The Fallen Idol/The Third Man</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Heart of the Master</td>
<td>Heinmann, Mandarin, Penguin</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guy, Rosa</td>
<td>And I Heard A Bird Sing</td>
<td>Delacorte</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Paris, Peewee and Big Dog</td>
<td>Orion</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Disappearance</td>
<td>Tandem</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haddon, Mark</td>
<td>The Curious Incident of the Dog in the Night-time</td>
<td>Alexandria</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haggard, H. Rider</td>
<td>King Solomon's Mines</td>
<td>Wildside</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hardy, Thomas</td>
<td>Far from the Madding Crowd</td>
<td>Plain Label</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Mayor of Casterbridge</td>
<td>Norton</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Tess of the D’Urbervilles</td>
<td>Reprint Services Corporation</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harold, Gwyneth</td>
<td>Bad Girls in School</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hart, James V.</td>
<td>The Novelisation</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hartley, L. P.</td>
<td>The Go-Between</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hautzig, Esther</td>
<td>The Endless Steppe</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hawthorne, Nathaniel</td>
<td>The Scarlet Letter</td>
<td>Houghton Mifflin</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Head, Bessie</td>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hearne, John</td>
<td>Voices Under the Window</td>
<td>Pepal Tree</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hemingway, Ernest</td>
<td>A Farewell to Arms</td>
<td>Charles Scribner’s Sons</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>For whom the Bell Tolls</td>
<td>Simon &amp; Schuster</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Old Man and the Sea</td>
<td>Klett Ernst</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hentoff, Nat</td>
<td>The Day They Came to Arrest the Book</td>
<td>Dell</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herriott, James</td>
<td>All Creatures Great &amp; Small</td>
<td>St. Martin’s</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>All Things Bright and Beautiful</td>
<td>Bantam</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>All Things Wise and Wonderful</td>
<td>St. Martin’s</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Every Living Thing</td>
<td>St. Martin’s</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Lord God Made Them All</td>
<td>St. Martin’s</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Higgins, Jack</td>
<td>The Eagle has Landed</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hines, Barry</td>
<td>A Kestrel for a Knave</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hinton, S. E.</td>
<td>The Outsiders</td>
<td>Lions Tracks</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>That Was Then, This Is Now</td>
<td>Turtleback</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hodge, Merle</td>
<td>Crick Crack Monkey</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>For The Life of Laetitia</td>
<td>Farrar Straus and Giroux</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, Felice</td>
<td>Slake’s Limbo</td>
<td>Aladdin Paperbacks</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holme, Anne</td>
<td>I am David</td>
<td>Harcourt Children’s Books</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hughes, Richard</td>
<td>A High Wind In Jamaica</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huxley, Aldous</td>
<td>Brave New World</td>
<td>Klett Ernst</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imoja, Nailah</td>
<td>Pick of the Crop</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob, Debbie</td>
<td><em>Wishing for Wings</em></td>
<td><em>Ian Randle Publishers</em></td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, C.L.R.</td>
<td>Minty Alley</td>
<td>University Press of Mississippi</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, Henry</td>
<td>The Turn of the Screw</td>
<td>Courier Dover</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Portrait of a Lady</td>
<td>Galley Press</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jerome, J. K.</td>
<td>Three Men in a Boat</td>
<td>Kessinger</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johnson, Samuel</td>
<td>History of Rasselas, Prince of</td>
<td>J. Limbird</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Abyssinia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jones, Evan</td>
<td>Skylarking</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jones, Toeckey</td>
<td>Go Well, Stay Well</td>
<td>Harper &amp; Row</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kanawa, Kiri Te and</td>
<td>Land of the Long White Cloud</td>
<td>Arcade</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foreman, Michael</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kastner, Erich</td>
<td>Emil and the Detectives</td>
<td>Overlook</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kaye, M. M.</td>
<td>The Ordinary Princess</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keyes, Daniel</td>
<td>Flowers for Algemon</td>
<td>Harcourt, Brace &amp; World</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Khan, Ismith</td>
<td>The Jumbie Bird</td>
<td>I. Obolensky</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kincaid, Jamaica</td>
<td>Annie John</td>
<td>Farrar, Straus &amp; Giroux</td>
<td>2, 3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kipling, Rudyard</td>
<td>Jungle Book</td>
<td>1st World Publishing</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Second Jungle Book</td>
<td>Kessinger</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>L’Engle, Madeline</td>
<td>A Wrinkle in Time</td>
<td>Collins Educational</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lamming, George</td>
<td>In the Castle of My Skin</td>
<td>University of Michigan</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le Guin, Ursula</td>
<td>A Wizard of Earth Sea</td>
<td>DemcoMedia</td>
<td>1, 2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>City of Illusions</td>
<td>Berkley</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Left Hand of God</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Very Long Way From Anywhere Else</td>
<td>Harcourt</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lee, Harper</td>
<td>To Kill a Mockingbird</td>
<td>HarperCollins</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lessing, Doris</td>
<td>The Grass is Singing</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lester, Julius</td>
<td>Basketball Game</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Long Journey Home</td>
<td>Dial Books</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Be a Slave</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lewis, C. Day</td>
<td>The Otterbury Incident</td>
<td>Putnam</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lewis, C. S.</td>
<td>The Chronicles of Narnia: Book I: The Lion the Witch and the Wardrobe</td>
<td>HarperCollins</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Book II: Prince Caspian Wardrobe</td>
<td>HarperCollins</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Book III: The Voyage of the “Dawn Treader”</td>
<td>HarperCollins</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Book IV: The Silver Chair</td>
<td>HarperCollins</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Book V: The Horse and His Boy</td>
<td>HarperCollins</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Book VI: The Magician’s Nephew</td>
<td>HarperCollins</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nephew</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Book VII: The Last Battle</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lindgren, Astrid</td>
<td>Pippi Goes Abroad</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Pippi Longstocking</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Pippi in the South Seas</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lindsay, Joan</td>
<td>Picnic at Hanging Rock</td>
<td>Buccaneer</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lingard, Joan</td>
<td>The Guilty Party</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Little, Jean</td>
<td>Mama’s Going to Buy you a Mocking Bird</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lively, Penelope</td>
<td>A Stitch in Time</td>
<td>Dutton</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lofting, Hugh</td>
<td>Doctor Doolittle</td>
<td>Tom Doherty</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>London, Jack</td>
<td>The Call of the Wild</td>
<td>Heinemann, Penguin,</td>
<td>1, 2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>------------------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>White Fang</td>
<td></td>
<td>Wordsworth Publishers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Heinemenn New Windmills, Puffin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lovelace, Earl</td>
<td>The Schoolmaster</td>
<td>Heinemenn</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Dragon Can’t Dance</td>
<td>Persea</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Wine of Astonishment</td>
<td>Heinemenn</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lowry, Lois</td>
<td>The Giver</td>
<td>EMC</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maartens, Maretta</td>
<td>Paper Bird</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacDonald, George</td>
<td>At the Back of the North Wind</td>
<td>Kessinger</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Princess and the Curdie</td>
<td>Kessinger</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Princess and the Goblin</td>
<td>Kessinger</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacDonald, Ian</td>
<td>The Hummingbird Tree</td>
<td>Heinemenn</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacKay, Claire</td>
<td>The Minerva Programme</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McKay, Claude</td>
<td>Banana Bottom</td>
<td>X Press</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mais, Roger</td>
<td>Black Lightning</td>
<td>Heinemenn</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Brother Man</td>
<td>Heinemenn</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Hills Were Joyful</td>
<td>Heinemenn</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Together</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mankowitz, Wolf</td>
<td>A Kid for Two Farthings</td>
<td>ISIS</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshall, Alan</td>
<td>I Can Jump Puddles</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshall, James Vance</td>
<td>A River Ran Out of Eden</td>
<td>Sundance</td>
<td>2, 3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Walkabout</td>
<td>Sundance</td>
<td>2, 3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshall, Paule</td>
<td>Reena and Other Stories</td>
<td>Feminist</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Brown Girl, Brownstones</td>
<td>Feminist</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Praise song for the Widow</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthews, P.E.</td>
<td>State of the Heart</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maugham, W. S.</td>
<td>The Razor’s Edge</td>
<td>Vintage</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McCormick, Patricia</td>
<td>Sold</td>
<td>Hyperion</td>
<td>3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McCutcheon, Elsie</td>
<td>The Storm Bird</td>
<td>Farrar, Straus, Giroux</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meniru, Teresa</td>
<td>Uzo</td>
<td>Evans</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>------------------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milne, A. A.</td>
<td>Winnie the Pooh</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mittelholzer, Edgar</td>
<td>Corentyne Thunder</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>My Bones and My Flute</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monk Kidd, Sue</td>
<td>The Secret Life of Bees</td>
<td>Viking</td>
<td>2, 3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Montgomery, L.M.</td>
<td>Anne of Avonlea</td>
<td>Courier Dover</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Anne of Green Gables</td>
<td>1st World Publishing</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Anne’s House of Dreams</td>
<td>Haynes Barton</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Anne of Ingleside</td>
<td>Bantam</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Anne of the Island</td>
<td>Hayes Barton</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Anne of Windy Willows</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moore, Brian</td>
<td>Lives of Silence</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morrison, Toni</td>
<td>Song of Solomon</td>
<td>Vintage</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morrow, H. L.</td>
<td>The Splendid Journey</td>
<td>Harcourt Education</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Munonye, John</td>
<td>The Only Son</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Naipaul, Shiva</td>
<td>The Chip-Chip Gatherers</td>
<td>Vintage</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Naipaul, V.S.</td>
<td>A House for Mr. Biswas</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Miguel Street</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Mimic Men</td>
<td>Deutsch</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>They Mystic Masseur</td>
<td>Vintage</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Suffrage of Elvira</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Man-Eater of Malgudi</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nash, Ogden</td>
<td>Custard and Company</td>
<td>Little Brown &amp; Co.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nesbit, E.</td>
<td>The Complete Adventures of the Treasure Seekers</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Enchanted Castle</td>
<td>Echo Library</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Five Children and It</td>
<td>Courier Dover</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The House of Arden</td>
<td>New York Review</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Last of the Dragons and some Others</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Magic World</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nesbit, E.</td>
<td>New Treasure Seekers</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Phoenix and the Carpet</td>
<td>Kessinger</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Railway Children</td>
<td>Courier Dover</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Story of the Treasure Seekers</td>
<td>Biblio Bazaar</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ngugi, James</td>
<td>The Wouldbegoods</td>
<td>Kessinger</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The River Between</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Weep Not, Child</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholls, Millis</td>
<td>A Father for Christmas</td>
<td>Nelson Caribbean</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norton, André</td>
<td>Crystal Gryphon</td>
<td>Atheneum</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Iron Cage</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norton, Mary</td>
<td>The Borrowers</td>
<td>Thorndike Press</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Borrowers Afield</td>
<td>Harcourt</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Borrowers Afloat</td>
<td>Harcourt</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Borrowers Avenged</td>
<td>Harcourt</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nwapa, Flora</td>
<td>Efuru</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O’Brien, Robert</td>
<td>Mrs Frisby and the Rats of Nimh</td>
<td>Aladdin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Z for Zachariah</td>
<td>Simon Pulse</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O’Dell, Scott</td>
<td>Island of the Blue Dolphin</td>
<td>HMco Children’s Books</td>
<td>3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>My Name is No Angelica</td>
<td>HMco Children’s Books</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Streams to the River, River to Sea</td>
<td>Fawcett Juniper</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O’Hara, Mary</td>
<td>My Friend, Flicka</td>
<td>HarperCollins</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Okoro, Nathaniel</td>
<td>The Twin Detectives</td>
<td>Evans Bros</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orwell, George</td>
<td>Animal Farm</td>
<td>Random House</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmer, C. Everard</td>
<td>A Cow Called Boy</td>
<td>Macmillan</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Baba and Mr Big</td>
<td>Collins</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Big Doc Bitterroot</td>
<td>Macmillan</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>My Father Sun Sun Johnson</td>
<td>Deutsch</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Cloud with the Silver Lining</td>
<td>Deutsch</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Hummingbird People</td>
<td>Deutsch</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Sun Salutes You</td>
<td>Bobbs Merrill</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Wooing of Beppo Tate</td>
<td>Nelson Thornes</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parris, Terry</td>
<td>Jason Whyte</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paton, Alan</td>
<td>Cry, The Beloved Country</td>
<td>Spark</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patterson, Orlando</td>
<td>The Children of Sisyphus</td>
<td>Bolivar</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pausewang, Gudrun</td>
<td>Fall-Out</td>
<td>Viking</td>
<td>2, 3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pearce, Phillipa</td>
<td>A Dog So Small</td>
<td>Chivers North America</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Downhill All the Way</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Who, Sir? Me, Sir?</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phillips, Marlene</td>
<td>Harriet's Daughter</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nourbese</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poe, Edgar Allan</td>
<td>Tales of Mystery and Terror</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pollard, Velma</td>
<td>Homestretch</td>
<td>Longman, Caribbean</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ramsay, Paulette</td>
<td>Aunt Jen</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ransome, Arthur</td>
<td>Swallows &amp; Amazons</td>
<td>David R. Godine</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Redmond, Diane</td>
<td>The Comic Strip Odyssey</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reid, V.S.</td>
<td>Peter of Mount Ephraim</td>
<td>Jamaica Publishing House</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sixty Five</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Leopard</td>
<td>Viking</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Young Warriors</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhue, Morton</td>
<td>The Wave</td>
<td>Delacorte</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhys, Jean</td>
<td>Wide Sargasso Sea</td>
<td>W.W. Norton</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rowling, J.K.</td>
<td>The Harry Potter Series</td>
<td>Scholastic Trade</td>
<td>1 through 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salinger, J.D.</td>
<td>The Catcher in the Rye</td>
<td>Little, Brown</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salkey, Andrew</td>
<td>A Quality of Violence</td>
<td>Hutchinson</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schaefer, Jack</td>
<td>Shane</td>
<td>HMco Children’s Books</td>
<td>2, 3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott, Paul</td>
<td>Staying On</td>
<td>Avon</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Selormey, Francis</td>
<td>The Narrow Path</td>
<td>Praeger</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Selvon, Samuel</td>
<td>A Brighter Sun</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Lonely Londoners</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ways of Sunlight</td>
<td>Longman Kenya</td>
<td>3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Serrailler, Ian</td>
<td>The Clashing Rocks</td>
<td>Walck</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Enchanted Island</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Road to Canterbury</td>
<td>Kestrel</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Silver Sword</td>
<td>Heinemann New</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Way of Danger</td>
<td>Windmills</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

CXC 01/G/SYLL 15
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</th>
<th>TITLE</th>
<th>PUBLISHER</th>
<th>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sewell, Anna</td>
<td>Black Beauty</td>
<td>Pearson Prentice Hall</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelley, Mary</td>
<td>Frankenstein</td>
<td>Courier Dover</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherlock, Philip M.</td>
<td>The Iguana’s Tail</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Three Finger Jack’s Treasure</td>
<td>St. Martin’s Press</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shute, Nevil</td>
<td>No Highway</td>
<td>House of Stratus</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Silver Sword</td>
<td>Heinemann New</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Dodie</td>
<td>The Hundred and One Dalmations</td>
<td>Viking</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Wilbur</td>
<td>Elephant Song</td>
<td>Random House</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smucker, Barbara</td>
<td>Underground to Canada</td>
<td>Clarke, Irwin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spark, M.</td>
<td>The Prime of Ms Jean Brodie</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sparks, Beatrice</td>
<td><em>It Happened to Nancy: A True Story from the Diary of a Teenager</em></td>
<td>Bt. Bound</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sperry, Armstrong</td>
<td>The Boy Who Was Afraid</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Omer, Garth</td>
<td>Lights on the Hill</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Rose, Marlene</td>
<td><em>Into the Mosaic</em></td>
<td>Athen</td>
<td>1, 2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steinbeck, John</td>
<td>Cannery Row</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Of Mice and Men</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Red Pony</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Grapes of Wrath</td>
<td>Modern Library</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Pearl</td>
<td>Bantam</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stevenson, R. L.</td>
<td>Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde</td>
<td>Bantam</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kidnapped (Abridged)</td>
<td>Signet Classic</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Treasure Island</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stoker, Bram</td>
<td>Dracula</td>
<td>Signet Classic</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Storr, Catherine</td>
<td>The Boy and the Swan</td>
<td>Deutsch</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stowe, Harriet Beecher</td>
<td>Uncle Tom’s Cabin</td>
<td>Prentice</td>
<td>3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stratton, Allan</td>
<td><em>Chanda’s Secrets</em></td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Streatfield, Noel</td>
<td>Ballet Shoes</td>
<td>Random House</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stuart, Morna</td>
<td>Marassa and Midnight</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>1, 2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sutcliff, Rosemary</td>
<td>Dawn Wind</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Mark of the Horse Lord</td>
<td>Front</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Three Legions</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swarthout, Glendon</td>
<td>Bless the Beasts and Children</td>
<td>Doubleday</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swift, Jonathan</td>
<td>Gulliver’s Travels</td>
<td>Nelsons</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(Abridged)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor, Mildred</td>
<td>Roll of Thunder, Hear My Cry</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor, Theodore</td>
<td>The Cay</td>
<td>Laurel Leaf</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Timothy of the Cay</td>
<td>Harcourt</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Temple, Francis</td>
<td>The Ramsay Scallop</td>
<td>Harper Trophy</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theroux, Paul</td>
<td>A Christmas Card</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tolkien, J. R. R.</td>
<td>The Hobbit</td>
<td>Houghton Mifflin</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twain, Mark</td>
<td>The Prince and the Pauper</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Adventures of Huckleberry Finn</td>
<td>Dent, Heinemann, Longman, Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ullstein, Susan</td>
<td>Martin Luther King</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mother Theresa</td>
<td>Gareth Stevens</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Der Leoff, A. R.</td>
<td>Avalanche</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Children of the Oregon Trail</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verne, Jules</td>
<td>Around the World in Eighty Days</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Mysterious Island</td>
<td>Signet</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Twenty Thousand Leagues</td>
<td>Dodo Press</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Under the Sea</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walker, Alice</td>
<td>The Color Purple</td>
<td>The Women’s Press</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warner, Rex</td>
<td>Greeks and Trojans</td>
<td>Heinemann New Windmills</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Men and Gods</td>
<td>NYRB Classics</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waugh, Evelyn</td>
<td>A Handful of Dust</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------</td>
<td>------------------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Webster, Jean</td>
<td>Daddy Long Legs</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westall, Robert</td>
<td>The Machine Gunners</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wharton, Edith</td>
<td>The Age of Innocence</td>
<td>Signet</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>White, Patrick</td>
<td>The Aunt’s Story</td>
<td>Trafalgar Square</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Tree of Man</td>
<td>Vintage</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wiggin, K. D.</td>
<td>Rebecca of Sunnybrook Farm</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilde, Oscar</td>
<td>The Happy Prince and Other Stories</td>
<td>Dover</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Picture of Dorian Gray</td>
<td>Prestwick House Inc.</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilder, Laura</td>
<td>Farmer Boy</td>
<td>Harper Trophy</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Little House in the Big Woods</td>
<td>Harper Festival</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Little House on the Prairie</td>
<td>Harper Trophy</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williams, Tennessee</td>
<td>The Glass Menagerie</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williamson, Henry</td>
<td>Tarka the Otter</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wodehouse, P.G.</td>
<td>Lord Emsworth Acts for the Best</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Collected Blandings Short Stories</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodford, Pegy</td>
<td>Misfits</td>
<td>Heinemann New Windmills</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wright, Richard</td>
<td>Native Son</td>
<td>Blooms Literary Criticism</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wyndham, John</td>
<td>The Chrysalids</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wyss, J. D.</td>
<td>The Swiss Family Robinson</td>
<td>Signet</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## Anthologies of Short Stories and/or Excerpts from Novels

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author or Editor</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Publisher</th>
<th>Recommended Year Group</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>West Indian</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adler, Sue</td>
<td>Mightier Than the Lipstick</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anthony, Michael</td>
<td>Cricket In the Road</td>
<td>Deutsch</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Chieftain’s Carnival and Other Stories</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Black, C. V.</td>
<td>Tales of Old Jamaica</td>
<td>Collins</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Brown, Orville</strong></td>
<td>Sunday in Granny’s Church and other Stories</td>
<td>Create Space Independent</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Publishing</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collins, Merle</td>
<td>Rain Darling</td>
<td>Women’s Press</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellis, Zoila</td>
<td>On Heroes, Lizards and Passion</td>
<td>Cubola Productions</td>
<td>2, 3, and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faustin, Charles</td>
<td>Under the Storyteller’s Spell: Folk Tales from the Caribbean</td>
<td>Puffin, Viking</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodison, Lorna</td>
<td>Baby Mother and the King of Swords</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gordimer, Nadine</td>
<td>Some Monday for Sure</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gray, Cecil</td>
<td>Response</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guiseppi, Neville and</td>
<td>Backfire</td>
<td>MacMillan</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Undine</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lovelace, Earl</td>
<td>A Brief Conversation and Other Stories</td>
<td>Persea Books</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mais, Roger</td>
<td>Listen, the Wind</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshall, Paule</td>
<td>Reena and Other Stories</td>
<td>Feminist Press</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McKenzie, Alecia</td>
<td>Satellite City and Other Stories</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McKenzie, Earl</td>
<td>Two Roads to Mount Joyful</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>A Boy Named Ossie</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>2, 3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Narinesingh, R &amp; C</td>
<td>Insights</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Porritt, Jonathon</td>
<td>Once Upon a Planet</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Satchwell, Deryck</td>
<td>The Alchemy of words: An Anthology of Belizean Literature for Secondary Schools (2 volumes)</td>
<td>Cubola Productions</td>
<td>1, 2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Senior, Olive</td>
<td>Summer Lightning</td>
<td>Longman Caribbean</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Arrival of the Snake Woman</td>
<td>Longman Caribbean</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherlock, Philip M.</td>
<td>West Indies Folk Tales</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waters, Erika J.</td>
<td>New Writing from the Caribbean</td>
<td>MacMillan</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young Colville</td>
<td>Pataki Full</td>
<td>Cubola Productions</td>
<td>3 and 4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Other**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Publisher</th>
<th>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Arnott, Kathleen</td>
<td>African Myths and Legends</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashley, Bernard</td>
<td>Puffin Book of School Stories</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnes &amp; Egford</td>
<td>Twentieth Century Short Stories</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnes, D. R.</td>
<td>Short Stories of Our time</td>
<td>Harrap</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callendar, Timothy</td>
<td>It so Happen</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Denny, Neville</td>
<td>Pan African Short Stories</td>
<td>Evans, Humanities</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhondy, Farrukh</td>
<td>East End at Your Feet</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fisk, Nicholas</td>
<td>The Puffin Book of Science Fiction Stories</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forster, E.M.</td>
<td>Collected Short Stories</td>
<td>Readers Union</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodwyn, Andrew</td>
<td>Science Fiction Stories</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gordimer, Nadine</td>
<td>Crimes of Conscience. Selected Short Stories</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gray, J.E.B.</td>
<td>Indian Tales and Legends</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hewett, R.</td>
<td>A Choice of Poets</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hunter, Jim</td>
<td>Modern Short Stories</td>
<td>Faber</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ireson, Barabara</td>
<td>In a Class of Their Own</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, Joyce</td>
<td>Dubliners</td>
<td>Penguin, Wordsworth Publishers, Prestwic House</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kerven, Rosalind</td>
<td>Earth Magic, Sky Magic</td>
<td>Cambridge</td>
<td>3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kipling, Rudyard</td>
<td>Just So Stories</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lawrence, D.H.</td>
<td>Love Among the Haystack and Other Stories</td>
<td>Viking</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Selected Tales</td>
<td></td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lester, Julius</td>
<td>Long Journey Home</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martinez, Christina</td>
<td>The Earth Needs Friends</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>1 and 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maugham, W. Somerset</td>
<td>The Kite and Other Stories</td>
<td>Macmillan</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phinn, Gervase</td>
<td>The Turning Tide and Other Short Stories</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reeves, James</td>
<td>Heroes and Monsters: Legends of Ancient Greece</td>
<td>Hippocrene Books</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rich, Hilary and Mann, Ann</td>
<td>Frankie Mae and Other Stories</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rutherford &amp; Hannah</td>
<td>Commonwealth Short Stories</td>
<td>Holmes and Meier</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smyth, W. M.</td>
<td>Good Stories</td>
<td>Edward Arnold</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor, Mildred D.</td>
<td>The Friendship and Other Stories</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Dylan</td>
<td>A Prospect of the Sea</td>
<td>Aldine</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Quite Early One Morning (Part 1)</td>
<td>New direction Publishing</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walker, Alice</td>
<td>Everyday Use and Other Stories</td>
<td>Rutgers University Press</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wambeu, Daniel</td>
<td>A Girl for Sale and Other Stories</td>
<td>Evans</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Welch, John</td>
<td>Stories from South Asia</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodford, Peggy</td>
<td>Misfits</td>
<td>Teens</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>West Indian</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bailey, Nahdjla</td>
<td>Time for Poetry</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brathwaite, Edward</td>
<td>The Arrivants</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown, Stewart</td>
<td>Caribbean Poetry Now</td>
<td>Edward Arnold</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Bryan, Beverley and Styles Morag</strong></td>
<td>Teaching Caribbean Poetry</td>
<td>Routledge</td>
<td>Teachers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foster, John</td>
<td>Spaceways. An Anthology of Space Poetry</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Figueroa, J. F.</td>
<td>Caribbean Voices (2 Vols.)</td>
<td>Evans</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gasztold, Carmen Bernos</td>
<td>Prayers from the Ark</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>1, 2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gray, Cecil</td>
<td>Bite In – Stage 2</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bite In – Stage 3</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bite In 3</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guiseppi, Neville and Undine</td>
<td>Out for Stars 1</td>
<td>MacMillan</td>
<td>1, 2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Irish, J. A. George</td>
<td>There is An Isle Somewhere</td>
<td>Caribbean Research Centre</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mansfield and Armstrong</td>
<td>Every Man Will Shout</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>2, 3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McKay, Claude</td>
<td>Selected Poems</td>
<td>Dover</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morris, Mervyn</td>
<td>The Pond &amp; Other Poems</td>
<td>New Beacon Books</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mordecai, P. and Walker-Gordon, G.</td>
<td>Sun Song 1</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nash, Ogden</td>
<td>Custard and Company</td>
<td>Viking</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nichols, Grace</td>
<td>Poetry Jump Up</td>
<td>Puffin Books</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phinn, Gervasse</td>
<td>Lizard Over Ice</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>1, 2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pollard, Velma</td>
<td>Anansesem</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ramchand &amp; Gray</td>
<td>West Indian Poetry</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seymour, A. J.</td>
<td>Selected Poems</td>
<td>Blue Parrot Press</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walmsley, Anne</td>
<td>The Sun’s Eye</td>
<td>Longman Caribbean</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilson, Donald</td>
<td>New Ships</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Other</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Belloc, Hilaire</td>
<td>Cautionary Verses for Boys and Girls</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benson, Gerard</td>
<td>This Poem Doesn’t Rhyme</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bleiman, Barbara</td>
<td>Five Modern Poets</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collins, V.H.</td>
<td>A Book of Narrative Verses</td>
<td>Oxford University Press</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forde, A.N.</td>
<td>Talk of the Tamarids</td>
<td>Hodder Murray</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frost, Robert</td>
<td>Selected Poems</td>
<td>Cliff Road Books</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gasztold, Carmen Bernos</td>
<td>Prayers from the Ark</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guiseppi, Neville and Undine</td>
<td>Out for Stars</td>
<td>MacMillan</td>
<td>2 and 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hewett, R.</td>
<td>A Choice of Poets</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hughes, Ted</td>
<td>Here Today</td>
<td>Nelson Thornes Ltd.</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magee, Wes</td>
<td>The Puffin Book of Christmas Poems</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Porritt, Johnathan</td>
<td>Once Upon a Planet</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosen, Michael</td>
<td>Culture Shock</td>
<td>Puffin</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------</td>
<td>----------------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Braithwaite, Edward</td>
<td>Odale's Choice</td>
<td>Evans</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Campbell, Alistaire</td>
<td>Anansi</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hill, Errol</td>
<td>The Ping Pong ³</td>
<td>MacMillan</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Plays for Today</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hillary, Samuel</td>
<td>Chippy</td>
<td>UWI Extra Mural Department</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**NB** ³The Ping Pong by Errol Hill is available in Carray! A collection of six plays, edited by James Lee Wah, published by MacMillan. Other plays in the collection are: Africa Sling shot by Cicely Waite-Smith; dog and Iguana by Gladys Stuart; Riding Haas by Colville Young; Goose and Gander by Wilfred Redhead and Tears in the Gayelle by Dennis Noel.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</th>
<th>TITLE</th>
<th>PUBLISHER</th>
<th>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>James, C. L. R.</td>
<td>Beyond a Boundary</td>
<td>Random Housing U.K.</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noel, Keith</td>
<td>Carlong Caribbean Drama for the Classroom</td>
<td>Carlong Publishers</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Redhead, Wilfred</td>
<td>Canaree and Pot¹</td>
<td>UWI Extra Mural Department</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hoist Your Flag¹</td>
<td>UWI Extra Mural Department 1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Three Comic Sketches¹</td>
<td>UWI Extra Mural Department</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roach, Eric</td>
<td>Belle Fanto</td>
<td>UWI Extra Mural Department</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Calabash of Blood</td>
<td>UWI Extra Mural Department</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhone, Trevor</td>
<td>Bella’s Gate Boy</td>
<td>Macmillan Caribbean</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Two Can Play and Other Plays</td>
<td>Macmillan Caribbean</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Old Story Time</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>3, 4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stone, Judy</td>
<td>Champions of the Gayelle</td>
<td>MacMillan Caribbean</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waite-Smith, Cicely</td>
<td>Africa Sling-Shot</td>
<td>UWI Extra Mural Department</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walcott, Derek</td>
<td>Malcauchon, or Six in the Rain</td>
<td>UWI Extra Mural Department</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walcott, Roderick</td>
<td>The Harrowing of Benjy</td>
<td>UWI Extra Mural Department</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anouilh, Jean</td>
<td>Antigone (French language edition)</td>
<td>French &amp; European Pub.</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bolt, Robert</td>
<td>A Man for all Seasons</td>
<td>A &amp; C Black</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brecht, Bertolt</td>
<td>The Caucasian Chalk Circle</td>
<td>University of Minnesota Press</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Life of Galileo</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapman, Robert and Coxe, Louise</td>
<td>Billy Budd</td>
<td>Hill and Wary</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chekhov, Anton</td>
<td>The Cherry Orchard</td>
<td>Diareads.com</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daviot, Gordon</td>
<td>Richard of Bordeaux</td>
<td>Little Brown</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

N.B.: Plays for classroom activity and production in the first year.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</th>
<th>TITLE</th>
<th>PUBLISHER</th>
<th>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Gheon, Henri</td>
<td>Christmas in the Market Place</td>
<td>J. Miller Ltd.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gogol, Nikolai</td>
<td>The Government Inspector</td>
<td>Oberon Books</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Long and Short and the Tall</td>
<td>Heinemann</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hansberry, Lorraine</td>
<td>To Be Young, Gifted and Black</td>
<td>Vintage, 1st Vintage Books</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>A Raisin in the Sun</td>
<td>Vintage</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibsen, Henrik¹</td>
<td>Noah</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>An Enemy of the People</td>
<td>Modern Library</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jones, Toeckey</td>
<td>In Search of Dragon’s Mountain</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miller, Arthur²</td>
<td>Death of a Salesman The Crucible</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Heinemann, Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O’Casey, Sean</td>
<td>Juno and the Paycock</td>
<td>Players Press</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pomerance, Bernard</td>
<td>The Elephant Man</td>
<td>Grove Press</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Priestly, J.B.</td>
<td>An Inspector Calls</td>
<td>Dsmatists Play Service Inc.</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rattigan, Terrence</td>
<td>The Winslow Boy</td>
<td>Nick Hern Books</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rose, R.</td>
<td>Twelve Angry Men</td>
<td>Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schiach, Don</td>
<td>The Wild Bunch and Other Plays</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>3, 4, and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shakespeare, William</td>
<td>As You Like It</td>
<td>Collins, E. Arnold, Heinemann, Longman, MacMillan, Methuen, Oxford University Press, Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hamlet</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**N.B.:**  
¹Ibsen Plays Two published by Methuen, contains both An enemy of the People and A doll’s House as well as Hedda Gabler.  
²Miller Plays published by Methuen, contains the following plays: All My sons, Death of a Salesman, The Crucible and A Memory of Two Mondays.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</th>
<th>TITLE</th>
<th>PUBLISHER</th>
<th>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>NB:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard III</td>
<td></td>
<td>Oxford University Press, Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romeo and Juliet</td>
<td></td>
<td>Cambridge University Press, Collins E. Arnold, Heinemann, Longman, MacMillan</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twelfth Night</td>
<td></td>
<td>Cambridge, E. Arnold, Heinemann, MacMillan, Methuen, Penguin</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Midsummer’s Night Dream</td>
<td></td>
<td>Oxford World’s Classics</td>
<td>3 and 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shaw, George Bernard</td>
<td>Pygmalion</td>
<td>Nu Vision Publication</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Saint Joan</td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheridan, Richard</td>
<td>The Rivals</td>
<td>Book Jungle</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The School for Scandal</td>
<td>Digireads.com</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swift, Paul</td>
<td>No Man’s Land</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Synge, John</td>
<td>Riders to the Sea</td>
<td>Dodo Press</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUTHOR OR EDITOR</td>
<td>TITLE</td>
<td>PUBLISHER</td>
<td>RECOMMENDED YEAR GROUP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Dylan</td>
<td>Under Milk Wood</td>
<td>New Directions Publishing</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wesker, Arnold</td>
<td>Chips with Everything</td>
<td>Random House</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilde, Oscar</td>
<td>The Importance of Being Earnest</td>
<td>Prestwick House Inc.</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilder, Thornton</td>
<td>Our Town</td>
<td>Harper Perennial Modern Classics</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williams, Tennessee</td>
<td>Glass Menagerie</td>
<td>New Directions Publishing</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>A Streetcar Named Desire</td>
<td>New Directions Publishing</td>
<td>4 and 5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**SOURCES OF IDEAS FOR DRAMA ACTIVITIES**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>AUTHOR</th>
<th>TITLE</th>
<th>PUBLISHER</th>
<th>RECOMMENDED</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Adland, D. E.</td>
<td>Group Drama (Books 1–4)</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allington, A.</td>
<td>Drama and Education</td>
<td>Blackwell</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chilver, Peter</td>
<td>Improvised Drama</td>
<td>Batsford</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kissoon, Freddie</td>
<td>101 Creative Exercises in Drama</td>
<td>Space Printers</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nuttall, Kenneth</td>
<td>Let’s Act (Book 1–4)</td>
<td>Longman</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slade, Peter</td>
<td>Child Drama</td>
<td>University of London Press</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Way, Brian</td>
<td>Development Through Drama</td>
<td>Humanity Books</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
GLOSSARY OF KEY WORDS USED IN THE ENGLISH A AND B EXAMINATIONS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>WORD</th>
<th>TASK</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Compare</td>
<td>Examine the similarities as well as differences to reach a general conclusion.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>For example</em>: Compare the ways in which the two parents in the poems “Ana” and “Little Boy Crying” demonstrate their love for the children.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compare and Contrast</td>
<td>Examine the similarities as well as differences to reach a general conclusion.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>For example</em>: Compare the ways in which the two parents in “Ana” and “Little Boy Crying” demonstrate their love for the children.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>It must be noted that the word “compare” used by itself takes into consideration both similarities and differences. However, the word contrast used by itself indicates that only the differences must be provided.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>For example</em>: Discuss TWO ways in which Lady Macduff is contrasted with Lady Macbeth.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Comment</td>
<td>Examine how the writer uses different elements (for example, literary device, stage props) to create effect and meaning. The overall effect on the piece of work must also be provided. The effect must take into account the writer's purpose, and other elements of the piece of work, for example, theme, structure, diction and tone.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>For example</em>: Comment on the shifts of mood in the scene in which Lady Macduff appears.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Describe</td>
<td>Provide a detailed account, including significant characteristics or traits of the issue in question.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>For example</em>: Describe Macbeth’s conflicting thoughts and feelings as he contemplates the murder.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Discuss</td>
<td>Provide an extended answer exploring related concepts and issues using detailed examples but not necessarily drawing a conclusion.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>For example</em>: Discuss the importance of Katherina’s final speech in <em>The Taming of the Shrew</em>.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Explain</td>
<td>Focus on what, how and why something occurred. State the reasons or justifications, interpretation of results and causes.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>For example</em>: Explain the dramatic significance of this scene.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**WORD**

**Identify**

Extract the relevant information from the stimulus without explanation.

*For example:* Identify TWO phrases in the last four lines that create the atmosphere of abandonment.

In English B Paper 02 questions can also ask for an explanation.

*For example:* Identify and explain TWO ways in which Shakespeare later impresses upon his audience what a horrible crime it is to kill a king.

**Illustrate**

Provide examples to demonstrate or prove the subject of the question.

*For example:* Identify the character traits that can be seen in Amanda from the beginning of the play to this point. Illustrate EACH of the character traits you have identified.

**List**

Itemise the requested information. Details are not required.

*For example:* List the main points of the opening speech.

**Outline**

Show or trace the development of something from the point of origin to that specified in the question.

*For example:* Briefly outline what happens in the poems “Richard Cory” and “God’s Work”.

**State**

Provide short concise answer without explanation.

*For example:* State TWO factors which the fitness proponents recommend that society should emphasise more.

**Summarise**

Present the main points, ideas or concepts in your own words as far as possible.

*For example:* Summarise the MAJOR factors which contribute to the disadvantages encountered by women in the labour market.
ENGLISH A and B

Specimen Papers and Mark Schemes/Keys

Specimen Papers: - Paper 01
                   - Paper 02
                   - Paper 032

Mark Schemes and Keys: - Paper 01
                        - Paper 02
                        - Paper 032
READ THE FOLLOWING INSTRUCTIONS CAREFULLY.

1. This Specimen Paper consists of 60 items. You will have 1 hour and 30 minutes to answer them.

2. In addition to this test booklet, you should have an answer sheet.

3. Each item in this test has four suggested answers lettered (A), (B), (C), (D). Read each item you are about to answer and decide which choice is best.

4. On your answer sheet, find the number which corresponds to your item and shade the space having the same letter as the answer you have chosen. Look at the sample item below.

Sample Item

Choose the word that BEST completes each sentence.

Someone who is suffering from influenza needs to be isolated as the disease is ____________.

(A) lasting
(B) serious
(C) destructive
(D) contagious

Sample Answer  
(A) (B) (C) (D)

The best answer to this item is “contagious,” so (C) has been shaded.

5. If you want to change your answer, erase it completely before you fill in your new choice.

6. When you are told to begin, turn the page and work as quickly and as carefully as you can. If you cannot answer an item, go on to the next one. You may return to that item later.

DO NOT TURN THIS PAGE UNTIL YOU ARE TOLD TO DO SO.
Items 1–5

Instructions: Each sentence in this section has ONE underlined word. Choose from the four options, the word which is closest to OPPOSITE in meaning to the underlined word.

1. The guest speaker’s words **reinforced** the view that capital punishment can influence the rate of crime in a country.
   (A) destroyed
   (B) damaged
   (C) demolished
   (D) dispelled

2. The **barren** land was a result of agricultural practices that have been passed down from generation to generation.
   (A) stony
   (B) fertile
   (C) infertile
   (D) unproductive

3. The **affluence** displayed in the beach-side communities indicated the significant difference in economic status from dwellers in the city.
   (A) misery
   (B) wealth
   (C) poverty
   (D) richness

4. John’s parents acknowledged that his recent behaviour was **contemptible** and therefore deserved the outcome.
   (A) correct
   (B) regretful
   (C) trustworthy
   (D) commendable

5. He was always **adept** at evading questions at interviews, and that skill was often needed to reduce conflict.
   (A) polite
   (B) careless
   (C) unskilled
   (D) convincing
Items 6–10

Instructions: Each sentence in this section is followed by four sentences, A, B, C and D. Choose the one NEAREST IN MEANING to the original sentence. Be sure to read all four options before you select your answer.

6. When Mr Peets was transferred on promotion from South Point to Maraval Mrs Adams succeeded him.
   (A) Mrs Adams worked at Maraval after Mr Peets left on promotion.
   (B) Mr Peets was succeeded by Mrs Adams when he was promoted to a post at Maraval.
   (C) Both Mr Peets and Mrs Adams were transferred on promotion: Mr Peets to Maraval and Mrs Adams to South Point.
   (D) In order to be promoted, Mr Peets had to be transferred to Maraval to allow Mrs Adams to work at South Point.

7. Recent floods have made the route impassable.
   (A) People are unable to travel because of the floods.
   (B) The road cannot be used as a result of the floods.
   (C) Travelling has been brought to a standstill because of floods.
   (D) Because of heavy showers, commuters were forced to detour.

8. The competitors in the long jump event were daunted by the performance of Kevin Jones.
   (A) Kevin Jones was the best participant in the long jump event.
   (B) No one expected to do better than Kevin Jones in the long jump.
   (C) The long jump event daunted all the competitors except Kevin Jones.
   (D) Since Kevin Jones jumped so well the other competitors in the event were discouraged.

9. An interest in their nation's development plans should be displayed by its young people.
   (A) Young people should take an interest in plans for national development.
   (B) National development is dependent upon the youth.
   (C) Young people ought to be aware of plans for the purpose of national development.
   (D) The nation will advance through plans proposed by its young people.

10. In spite of their size, whales are no longer an even match for man.
    (A) Whales are no longer even a match for man.
    (B) Men are no longer a match for whales in spite of their size.
    (C) Because of their size whales should be better able to hold their own against man.
    (D) Although they are large, whales can no longer adequately defend themselves against man.
Items 11–15

Instructions: Revise each of the following sentences according to the directions that follow it. You may delete or include words but do not change the meaning of the original sentence. Look at the options A, B, C, D for the word or phrase that must be included in your revised sentence and mark the corresponding space on your answer sheet.

11. The masqueraders who were jumping to the rhythm of the steel band music became very exhausted after a while and had to go home early.

Substitute so for very

(A) and consequently they
(B) and they
(C) for they
(D) that they

12. She told her parents a lie in order to escape punishment.

Substitute in order that for in order to

(A) she might escape
(B) she escaped
(C) she escape
(D) she will escape

13. The Australian cricketers fought valiantly against the West Indies team, but all their efforts were in vain.

Begin the sentence with:

Despite their valiant efforts

(A) would defeat
(B) were defeated
(C) defeated
(D) would be defeated

14. She found, even after she had made several attempts to regulate the sprinkler, that the water was still reaching the furniture on the verandah.

Begin the sentence with:

Having made

(A) she found that
(B) she had found that
(C) she was finding that
(D) and finding that

15. Intending to declare the innings closed, the captain told his bowlers to conserve their energy.

Begin the sentence with:

“I intend to declare the innings closed,”

the captain said

(A) “so conserve your energy”
(B) “and their energy should be conserved
(C) “because they should conserve their energy”
(D) “if your energy should be conserved”
Questions 16–20

Instructions: Some of the following sentences are unacceptable because of inappropriate grammar, idiom or vocabulary. Some sentences are acceptable as they stand. No sentence contains more than one inappropriate element.

Select the ONE underlined part that you feel is inappropriate and choose the appropriate letter A, B, C. If the sentence is acceptable as it stands, choose D.

16. While driving through the fields on a conducted tour the farmers were appal to see several diseased cattle. No error
   A         B         C
   D

17. The soundness of the proposal introduced by the opposition members was quite evident, though the presentation was both criticised by the President and the Secretary of State. No error
   A             B
   C                D

18. We always feel good whenever our cricketers play well enough to win a series of matches convincingly. No error
   A       B    C
   D

19. The two robbers, not knowing the value of the loot, were unable to agree on how to divide it among themselves. No error
   A          B          C
   D

20. One must be aware of threats to your health if happy living is one’s goal. No error
   A     B    C      D
Items 21–25

**Instructions:** Select the option A, B, C, or D that BEST describes EACH of the sentences and mark your choice on your answer sheet.

(A) The sentence is acceptable as it stands.
(B) The sentence contains clichés or misused metaphors.
(C) The sentence is incorrect grammatically or faulty in diction.
(D) The sentence is too wordy, that is, repetitive or contains redundancies.

21. In my opinion, I think that your suggestion to upgrade housing facilities in rural areas is impractical.

22. It is his view, and one which he strongly holds, that constitutionally elected governments should not be toppled by force of arms.

23. When the clerk raised his voice in protest, his boss asked him to hold his tongue since empty vessels made the most noise.

24. The extremely extravagant girl was so animated, cheerful and high-spirited, she was invited to many parties.

25. Is it any wonder why the children that Miss Brown knows behave like delinquents when they have a heroine that thinks the worst of them and their kind?
Items 26–31

Instructions: Read the following poem carefully and then answer Items 26–31 on the basis of what is stated or implied.

Leisure

What is this life if, full of care,
We have no time to stand and stare?
No time to stand beneath the bough
And stare as long as sheep or cows.

No time to see, in broad daylight,
Streams full of stars, like skies at night.
No time to turn at Beauty’s glance,
And watch her feet, how they can dance.

No time to wait till her mouth can
Enrich that smile her eyes began.
A poor life this if, full of care,
We have no time to stand and stare.

W.H. Davies, “Leisure”.
In Ten Twentieth-Century Poets, 1957, p.35.

26. When the poet says “full of care” (line 1) he means a life full of
   (A) anger  
   (B) duties  
   (C) boredom  
   (D) happiness

27. The poet uses the idea “stare as long as sheep or cows” (line 4) because he thinks we should
   (A) relax beneath the boughs  
   (B) stop being busy and relax  
   (C) gaze at the beauty of the skies  
   (D) stand and observe our surroundings

28. The poet implies that we need leisure in our life for it to be
   (A) vital  
   (B) relaxing  
   (C) important  
   (D) meaningful

29. “Streams full of stars, like skies at night” (line 6) is an example of
   (A) rhyme  
   (B) simile  
   (C) repetition  
   (D) onomatopoeia

30. “No time to turn … her eyes began” (lines 7–10) is an example of
   (A) pun  
   (B) simile  
   (C) personification  
   (D) onomatopoeia

31. In which of the following lines does the poet answer the question asked in lines 1 and 2?
   (A) Line 3  
   (B) Line 5  
   (C) Line 9  
   (D) Line 11
Items 32–39

Instructions: Read the following passage carefully and then answer Items 32–39 on the basis of what is stated or implied.

After a decade of hard work, 2006 was the year Richie Spice joined the top tier of international reggae artists. Who can forget that summer’s soundtrack, “Brown Skin”? Its infectious lyrics and heavy rotation across the islands had boys serenading girls, and dance floors grooving until the early hours. It brought Spice invitations to perform in New York, London, Port of Spain, and elsewhere, alongside artists like Anthony B and Capleton, and won him a reputation for mesmerizing live performances. November saw the release of Spice’s latest album, In the Streets of Africa, featuring, alongside newer tracks, “Youths So Cold”, “Open the Door” and “Brown Skin”. It was the culmination of years of effort, plus immense talent, a supportive record label, and an enthusiastic international fan base.

Born Richell Boner in Kingston, Spice endured years of label-less grind on his own — playing stage shows, writing lyrics, and recording singles with little support — before Devon Wheatley and his label, Fifth Element, came along. “The songs were there,” Spice recalls. “They were all good songs, but they weren’t getting any promotion, and with just me going out there singing them, it was like one man against the world.” According to Spice, Fifth Element came along and put their strength and promotion behind the songs, and people took to them and accepted them.

With his Fifth Element album release, 2004’s Spice in Your Life, his emotive singing and sincere message got noticed in the United States. Ignoring any urge to kick back and relax after his first taste of hype, Spice kept working hard to maintain momentum, worried that his sincerity could work against him. “When you are singing positive songs, success may take a little longer, but it has to manifest,” says Spice philosophically.

After his long journey to reggae’s “higher heights”, Spice offers this advice to others setting out to make it: “Whenever you reach anywhere, there is a lot of work to be done, so just go to it and do the necessary things until you reach that space where you are supposed to be.” As 2006 has proven, he certainly knows what he is talking about.


32. Based on paragraph one, which adjective BEST describes the song “Brown Skin”?
   (A) Lyrical
   (B) Romantic
   (C) Conscious
   (D) Provocative

33. Richie Spice had to work hard for years because he
   (A) recorded few singles
   (B) had to perfect his talent
   (C) hadn’t developed viable music
   (D) needed a record label to promote him
34. Richie Spice’s international success BEST shows that

(A) it takes ten years to succeed in music
(B) the music industry is difficult to enter
(C) a record label is essential for any artist
(D) live performance is the basis of a music career

35. Which of the following does the passage suggest lead to an artiste’s popularity?

I. Faith
II. Talent
III. Support
IV. Persistence

(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I, III and IV only
(D) II, III and IV only

36. The word “grind” (line 10) indicates that trying to achieve success without a label

(A) wastes time
(B) is very boring
(C) demands determination
(D) uses up physical energy

37. “The world” (line 14) refers to

(A) audiences
(B) record labels
(C) radio stations
(D) competing artistes

38. The MAIN intention of the author is to

(A) outline Richie Spice’s path to success
(B) advise budding artistes about record labels
(C) instruct readers of the pitfalls in a music career
(D) highlight the particular things that made Richie Spice successful

39. The purpose of the passage is to

(A) direct
(B) inform
(C) persuade
(D) entertain
Items 40–47 refer to the following passage.

Instructions: Read the following passage carefully and then answer Items 40–47 on the basis of what is stated or implied.

From time immemorial, men have hunted wild animals in forests, tilled the soil and, caught fish in the sea and rivers, all with the object of obtaining food, that basic commodity essential to existence. Agriculture is part and parcel of life, and is as old as mankind. Yet, even in the most primitive times, man always had certain tools, hunting implements, knives, spears, and flints, to help him conquer nature and support himself.

As knowledge progressed over the centuries, so man developed more and more devices to aid and adorn his life; the corn from the soil was ground into flour and baked into bread; textile and clothing were made, and buildings such as castles and churches were created. The art of printing was discovered, and this led to the production of more and more books. Metal goods were turned out at forges and workshops throughout the country; great sailing vessels were constructed and a whole host of goods, ever increasing in variety as time went by, were manufactured by men.

Industry, which is the name given to those occupations in which something is manufactured, has thus for a very long time been an important part of man’s existence. Tinkers, tailors, candlestick makers, ironmongers, blacksmiths, tanners, weavers, spinners, and many others were all an essential part of life in olden days. These were the people who manufactured the goods and articles that society wanted and needed.

The manufacturing industry was very closely associated with agricultural life. Many of the spinners, weavers and others did not work in the cities or towns, but in their own cottages in the rural villages. During sowing, ploughing and harvest time all activity was concentrated on the fields, but in the long winter months, with little or nothing to be done on the land, industrial work took the place of agricultural work. Spinning wheels spun wool into yarn, and weaving looms wove yarn into cloth.

In many parts of the country, agricultural labourers in summer became industrial workers in winter.

(Source Unknown)

40. Man has always been involved in agriculture in order to
   
   (A) earn a living
   (B) conquer nature
   (C) become wealthy
   (D) obtain his food

41. According to the passage, which of the following has man used throughout his life to improve his agricultural production?
   
   (A) Tools
   (B) Books
   (C) Nature
   (D) Machines
42. The word “adorn” as used in line 7 is CLOSEST in meaning to

(A) protect  
(B) improve  
(C) lengthen  
(D) decorate

43. According to the passage, tinkers, tailors, candlestick makers and weavers were all important in the olden days because they

(A) set the trends in fashion  
(B) provided employment for the society  
(C) were considered the providers in the society  
(D) established themselves as people in authority

44. In medieval times, spinning and weaving were considered

(A) cottage industries  
(B) heavy industries  
(C) weekend jobs  
(D) pastimes

45. The writer makes it clear that many villagers were

(A) disenchanted with life in the city  
(B) underemployed during the winter  
(C) threatened by the growth of industry  
(D) involved in both manufacturing and farming

46. The writer suggests that the overall result of manufacturing has been to

(A) raise living standards  
(B) increase food production  
(C) mechanize the production of goods  
(D) increase the spread of information

47. From the passage it is evident that

(A) man has turned increasingly to industry  
(B) many labourers did not like agricultural work  
(C) manufacturing industries did not exist in primitive times  
(D) there were many large factories for manufacturing goods
Items 48–54

Instructions: Read the following advertisement carefully and then answer items 53–60 on the basis of what is stated or implied.

Caribbean Jewel Beach Resort

Nestled among the grandeur of unspoiled Caribbean mountainside, the Caribbean Jewel Beach Resort is an idyllic, serene island retreat with spacious, luxuriously appointed rooms, each with its own dramatic view of the Bay and the Caribbean Sea. An unmatched private atmosphere coupled with Saint Lucia’s finest views of picturesque Rodney Bay, Pigeon Island and neighbouring Martinique make this intimate setting one of the island’s most sought-after destinations.

The resort is in close proximity to the many leisure amenities Saint Lucia has to offer. Shops, restaurants, an international marina and the island’s best beach are all at the foot of the property.

48. The word “nestled” (line 1) suggests that

(A) the resort compliments its environment
(B) the resort buildings are as majestic as the mountain
(C) the foliage and mountain surround the buildings of the resort
(D) the guests can consider themselves as safe as birds in a nest

50. What does the Caribbean Jewel Beach Resort highlight as its BEST feature?

(A) Private ambiance
(B) Beautiful scenery
(C) National popularity
(D) Convenient location

49. The use of the word “unmatched” (line 3) in the extract is an appeal to the human desire to be

(A) ahead of the rest
(B) envied by others
(C) better than others
(D) among an elite group

51. Who is the MOST likely intended audience for this extract?

(A) Couples
(B) Families
(C) Adventurers
(D) Yachtsmen
52. Which of the following words in the extract BEST indicate that the resort’s clientele are usually NOT nationals of Saint Lucia?

I. “international marina”
II. “unspoiled Caribbean mountain-side”
III. “idyllic, serene island retreat”

(A) I only
(B) II only
(C) I and III only
(D) II and III only

53. The expression “Caribbean Jewel” is an example of

(A) metaphor
(B) symbolism
(C) metonymy
(D) synecdoche

54. Visitors to the Caribbean Jewel Beach Resort are MOST likely to describe their experience as

(A) calm
(B) relaxing
(C) romantic
(D) stimulating
Instructions: Read the following advertisement carefully and then answer Items 55–60 on the basis of what is stated or implied.

Teenagers across the Caribbean are all talking about it

**ACNE BE GONE!**

*Tested by Dermatologists*

Do you want to clear all unsightly blemishes?
Do you want your confidence back?
Do you want a date for graduation?
You can do all these things with

**ACNE BE GONE!**

Now available in stores near you at this special introductory price of

- $20.00
- $15.00
- $9.99

(while stocks last)

It really works!
Take the CHOCOLATE TEST!
You can eat anything you want and not break out with

**ACNE BE GONE!**

Side effects include swelling and rashes. Consult your doctor.

---

55. The advertisers use the word “unsightly” to

(A) motivate people to use Acne Be Gone!
(B) suggest that acne should be hidden
(C) ensure that the reader visualizes the problem
(D) make the reader feel more ashamed of his/her blemished appearance

56. The graphical representation of the product is MAINLY used to

(A) show people what the product looks like
(B) illustrate the packaging and suggest that the product is magical
(C) portray the product as being better than its competitors
(D) demonstrate visually the blemish removing power of Acne Be Gone!
57. Which of the following techniques are used to persuade in this advertisement?

I. Financial enticement
II. Showing of the container
III. Appeal to fears and desires

(A) I and II only
(B) I and III only
(C) II and III only
(D) I, II and III

58. A language device used in the advertisement to persuade is

(A) paradox
(B) metaphor
(C) hyperbole
(D) rhetorical questions

59. The size of the font used to describe the side effects

(A) hides possible consequences of using the product
(B) suggests that the side effects are minor
(C) misdirects the reader and leads to erroneous conclusions about acne
(D) demonstrates that the problems are minor in comparison to the benefits

60. The words “while stocks last!” under the checked price MOST likely would have the effect of

(A) enticing the customer to save money
(B) persuading the reader to buy the product quickly
(C) prompting Caribbean people to go in search of the product
(D) fooling the prospective buyer into thinking he/she needs the product

END OF TEST
**CARIBBEAN EXAMINATIONS COUNCIL**

**CARIBBEAN SECONDARY EDUCATION CERTIFICATE® EXAMINATION**

**ENGLISH A**

**SPECIMEN PAPER 2015**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item No.</th>
<th>Key</th>
<th>Syllabus Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item No.</th>
<th>Key</th>
<th>Syllabus Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.D.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.D.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.D.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>U.D.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.D.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>U.B.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
C A R I B B E A N  E X A M I N A T I O N S  C O U N C I L

E X A M I N A T I O N

E N G L I S H  A

S P E C I M E N  P A P E R

Paper 02 – General Proficiency

2 hours 55 minutes

READ THE FOLLOWING INSTRUCTIONS CAREFULLY.

1. This paper consists of FOUR sections: A, B, C and D.

2. Section A consists of ONE question. You MUST answer this question.

3. Section B consists of ONE question. You MUST answer this question.

4. Section C consists of TWO questions. You MUST answer ONE question from this section.

5. Section D consists of ONE question. You MUST answer this question.

6. You are advised to take some time to read through the paper and plan your answers.

DO NOT TURN THIS PAGE UNTIL YOU ARE TOLD TO DO SO.

Copyright © 2014 Caribbean Examinations Council.
All rights reserved.
SECTION A
(Suggested time: 40 minutes)

You MUST answer this question.

Write your answer on the RULED PAGES provided, pages 4 and 5. There may be more space than you need. There is a blank page for any notes you may want to make. THIS WILL NOT BE MARKED.

1. Read the following article on tattoos carefully and list FIVE MAIN points discussed, then write a summary of the article in NOT MORE THAN 120 words. If this limit is exceeded, only the first 120 words of your answer will be read and assessed.

As far as possible, use your own words. Your summary must be in continuous prose. You may use your answer booklet to jot down a plan.

In your answer, you will be assessed on how well you

(a) identified the main ideas and opinions in the extract
(b) organized and expressed these ideas and opinions in your own words
(c) used appropriate grammar, sentence structure, vocabulary, spelling and punctuation.

Tattoos

Since the beginning of civilization, they have served as marks of identification, spiritual protection and decoration. Now at the cusp of another millennium, tattoos and other varieties of body markings are resurfacing as a popular form of individual self-expression.

Tattoos are timeless and can be as unique as the bearers they adorn. They don't fade away like favourite T-shirts, or get lost or broken like school rings. They stay with you forever, until death. They become a part of you from the day you sit in the artist's chair, etching your emotions alongside the needle's sting, transforming an instant of your life into a symbol for the world to see.

Tattoos and other body markings arrived in the Caribbean with African slaves and indentured workers from China and India. They were sometimes the only permanent keepsakes of peoples snatched from their ancestral places. The Caribbean's original Amerindian inhabitants also used tattoos to mark spiritual milestones. The Taino of the Northern Caribbean Islands, for instance, used vegetable dyes to affix images of their guardians onto their skin. These images also indicated an individual's lineage, or his or her social position. Each tattoo was both a personal history book and a mark of belonging.

Over the centuries, however, tattoos and other forms of bodily adornment have mutated, exchanging religious and cultural significance for individualist associations. Sometimes that mark of individuality has been confused with rebellion and non-conformity, often alluding to a stain of bad character. Tattoo-wearers have seemed wild, dangerous, even just plain bad.

But today, tattoos have come full circle. Celebrities, writers, lawyers, housewives, all proudly display their marks of rebellion. An entirely new perception of the art of tattooing has arisen, which is more than just a preoccupation with style. This rediscovered form of expression has spawned an entire subculture of individuals among us. They carry this common bond of distinction through their daily routines. Via the images on their forearms, shoulders, ankles, or torsos, they connect to each other, announcing to the world that it is OK to be unique and different.

Adapted from "Pictures made flesh". Caribbean Beat, July/August 2003.

Total 25 marks
SECTION A

You may make notes here. This will NOT be marked.
SECTION A

Question 1.

You MUST write your answer on this page.

----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
SECTION A

Question 1.

You MUST write your answer on this page.

…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
…………………………………………………………………………………………
SECTION B

(Suggested time: 35 minutes)

You MUST answer this question.

Write your answer on the RULED PAGES provided, pages 8 and 9. There may be more space than you need. There is a blank space for any notes you may want to make. THIS WILL NOT BE MARKED.

2. Study the situation presented below and then answer the question that follows.

You purchased an item from a supermarket. On arrival home you noticed that the expiry date had passed. You attempted to return the item but you were told that it was on sale and the manager refused to give you a refund or replacement.

Write a letter to a consumer protection group or the editor of a newspaper in which you complain about the quality of the product and treatment which you received.

Your answer will be assessed on how well you

- formatted your letter
- selected relevant and complete information
- organized and expressed the information in your letter
- used appropriate grammar, sentence structure, vocabulary, spelling and punctuation.

Your letter MUST be in continuous prose.

Make sure to include all the details that would help in highlighting the matter. Your letter should include:

- Details of the complaint, for example:
  - Date and time of purchase
  - Cost of the item
  - Specific condition of the item
  - Response of staff

Total 30 marks
SECTION B

You may make notes here. This will NOT be marked.
SECTION B

Question 2.

You MUST write your answer on this page.
SECTION B

Question 2.

You MUST write your answer on this page.
SECTION C

(Suggested time: 45 minutes)

You MUST answer ONE question from this section.

Your answer should be approximately 400 to 450 words in length.

You MUST write in Standard English. However, dialect may be used in conversation.

Write your answer on the RULED PAGES provided, pages 13 - 16. You are expected to write within the word limit. There may be more space than you need. There is a blank space for any notes you may want to make. THIS WILL NOT BE MARKED.

In your answer, you will be assessed on how well you

(a) used the stimulus provided
(b) developed and organized the content of your writing
(c) used language appropriate to your audience, purpose and content
(d) used appropriate grammar, sentence structure, paragraphs, vocabulary, spelling and punctuation.

EITHER

SHORT STORY

3. Write a story based on the picture below.

(35 marks)
OR

4. She held her son close by her side as she walked quickly along the narrow road. This was the moment.

Write a story which includes these words. (25 marks)
SECTION C

You may make notes here. This will NOT be marked.
SECTION C

Write your answer to the question you have chosen to answer in Section C here.

Remember to write your question number in the box provided below.

Question No. □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □ □
SECTION D

(Suggested time: 45 minutes)

You MUST answer this question.

Your answer should be approximately 250 to 300 words in length.

You MUST write in Standard English. Write your answer on the RULED PAGES provided, pages 20-21. You are expected to write within the word limit. There may be more space than you need. There is a blank page for any notes you want to make. THIS WILL NOT BE MARKED.

In your answer you will be assessed on the

(a) clarity, organization and development of your argument
(b) correctness of grammar, sentences, paragraphs, vocabulary, spelling and punctuation.

5. You are a member of a school board that is considering reforms. One of the suggestions is that all schools should make provisions for students who have disabilities of any kind. Write the speech you would make to the board, giving your views on the statement.

(25 marks)
SECTION D

You may make notes here. This will NOT be marked.
SECTION D

Question 5.

You MUST write your answer on this page.

........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
SECTION D

Question 5.

You MUST write your answer on this page.

---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------
---------------------------------------------------------------

GO ON TO THE NEXT PAGE
SECTION D

Question 5.

You MUST write your answer on this page.

........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................

END OF TEST

IF YOU FINISH BEFORE TIME IS CALLED, CHECK YOUR WORK ON THIS TEST.

The Council has made every effort to trace copyright holders. However, if any have
been inadvertently overlooked, or any material has been incorrectly acknowledged,
CXC will be pleased to correct this at the earliest opportunity.
If you use this extra page, you MUST write the question number clearly in the box provided.
ENGLISH A

PAPER 02

MARK SCHEME

SPECIMEN PAPER 2015
Question 1

P<sub>1</sub> UNDERSTANDING PROFILE: Maximum - 5 marks  Content - 5

P<sub>2</sub> EXPRESSION PROFILE: Maximum - 20 marks  Organization - 10  Mechanics - 10

Marks are to be awarded on the basis of information within the first 120 words.

Marks will be awarded as follows:

(1)  Content - 5 marks
(2)  Organization of Content - 10 marks
(3)  Language Usage/Mechanics - 10 marks

(1) CONTENT

The candidate’s response will be judged for its adequacy with respect to the following criteria within the set word limit:

- Selection, accuracy and completeness of main points identified
- Achieving purpose, and intent of the message
- Establishing a tone with roughly similar features

(2) ORGANIZATION OF CONTENT

- Arrangement of material with regard to sequencing, coherence, conciseness and sense of audience
Question 1 cont’d

(3) LANGUAGE USAGE

The following will be considered in awarding the grades:

(i) Correct use of structure and language:

- Sentences must be complete
- Sentences must be clear and meaningful
- There must be effective and appropriate transition between sentences
- Subjects and verbs must agree
- Pronouns must agree with their antecedents
- There must be consistency in the use of tense

(ii) Accuracy of mechanics

Correct spelling and punctuation (for example, use of capitals, full stops, commas, question marks, etc.)

Marks will be awarded on the following scale:

N.B. Students who have performed incompetently in Areas(1) and (2) will be limited to 4 marks in Mechanics of Writing/Language.
The following grid should be used in the assessment of Question 1.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SUPERIORITY</th>
<th>6.</th>
<th>Demonstrates:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(1)&amp;(2)</td>
<td>Superiority in addressing the criteria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(3)</td>
<td>Excellent, efficient and error-free use of language (as indicated under points 1 and 2 in Mechanics of Writing)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>5.</th>
<th>Suggests:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(1)&amp;(2)</td>
<td>Superiority in addressing the criteria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(3)</td>
<td>Very good use of language though there may be the occasional lapse in accuracy</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>COMPETENCE</th>
<th>4.</th>
<th>Demonstrates:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(1)&amp;(2)</td>
<td>Competence in addressing the criteria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(3)</td>
<td>Effective and accurate use of language though there may be a few lapses</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>3.</th>
<th>Suggests:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(1)&amp;(2)</td>
<td>Competence in addressing the criteria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(3)</td>
<td>Some ability to use language accurately and effectively but with some inconsistency in accurate usage</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>INCOMPETENCE</th>
<th>2.</th>
<th>Suggests:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(1)&amp;(2)</td>
<td>Incompetence in addressing the criteria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(3)</td>
<td>Inability to use language accurately</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OR:</td>
<td>Insufficient information presented in some area</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1.</th>
<th>Demonstrates:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(1)&amp;(2)</td>
<td>Total incompetence in addressing the criteria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(3)</td>
<td>Frequent, inaccurate use of language.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OR:</td>
<td>Too little information presented to make an assessment</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
POINTS

- Tattoos are permanent markings which have been around from the beginning of civilization.
- They were brought to the Caribbean from Africa, China and India, but the Amerindians wore them even before.
- They were used by people in the Caribbean for religious, ethnic and cultural purposes
- Over the years they came to be personal expressions identified with rebellion and deviance.
- Attitudes have changed towards tattoos and today they have become acceptable as marks of uniqueness and difference.

(5 marks)

SAMPLE SUMMARY

From the beginning of civilization tattoos and other body markings have been marks of identification, spiritual protection and decoration.

Tattoos are permanent markings which vary greatly and can be personally very revealing. A tattoo is an instant of your life etched forever on you for the world to see.

Tattoos and other body markings were characteristic of the Amerindians of the Caribbean as well as of the Africans, Chinese and Indians who came there. For all these people they had cultural, spiritual and ethnic significance.

Over the centuries tattoos and other body markings have changed back and forth from group significance to individual significance, presenting a daily image of difference and uniqueness.

(20 marks)
ENGLISH A
PAPER 02 - GENERAL PROFICIENCY
MARK SCHEME

Question 2

P₁ UNDERSTANDING PROFILE: Maximum - 10 marks Content - 10

P₂ EXPRESSION PROFILE: Maximum - 20 marks Organization - 10
Language, Mechanics - 10

Marks will be awarded as follows:

(1) Content - 10 marks
(2) Organization of Content - 10 marks
(3) Language Usage, Mechanics - 10 marks

(1) CONTENT

The answer will be judged for its adequacy with respect to the following criteria:

- Format and conventions - 3 marks
- Relevance and clarity of information - 3 marks
- Accuracy, completeness, appropriateness - 4 marks

(2) ORGANIZATION OF CONTENT

- Arrangement of information with regard to sequencing, coherence, conciseness and sense of audience

(3) LANGUAGE USAGE

The following will be considered in awarding the grades:

(i) Correct use of structure and language:

- Sentences must be complete.
- Sentences must be clear and meaningful.
- There must be effective and appropriate transition between sentences and between paragraphs.
- Subjects and verbs must agree.
- Pronouns must agree with their antecedents.
- There must be consistency in the use of tense.
(ii) **Accuracy of mechanics**

Correct spelling and punctuation (for example, use of capitals, full stops, commas, question marks, apostrophes, semicolons, hyphens)
ENGLISH A
PAPER 02 - GENERAL PROFICIENCY
MARK SCHEME

The following grid should be used in the assessment of Question 2.

| Superiority |Demonstrates:| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 6. | Superiority in addressing the criteria | Excellent, efficient and error-free use of language (as indicated under points 1 and 2 in Mechanics of Writing) | 10 | 10 | 10 |
| 5. | Suggests: | Superiority in addressing the criteria | Very good use of language though there may be the occasional lapse in accuracy | 9 | 9 | 9 |

| Competence |Demonstrates:| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 4. | Competence in addressing the criteria | Effective and accurate use of language though there may be a few lapses | 7-8 | 7-8 | 7-8 |
| 3. | Suggests: | Competence in addressing the criteria | Some ability to use language accurately and effectively but with some inconsistency in accurate usage | 5-6 | 5-6 | 5-6 |

| Incompetence |Suggests:| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 2. | Incompetence in addressing the criteria | Inability to use language accurately | 4 | 4 | 4 |
| OR: | Insufficient information presented in some area | | | | |
| 1. | Demonstrates: | Total incompetence in addressing the criteria | Frequent, inaccurate use of language. | 0-3 | 0-3 | 0-3 |
| OR: | Too little information presented to make an assessment | | | | |
No 67 Happy View  
St James  
October 12, 2014  
The Manager  
The Fair Trade Commission  
Green Hill  
Barbados  

Dear Sir/Madam  

I write to complain against Best Line Supermarkets from which I purchased a box of cereal on October 10, 2014. I have two areas of concern: the treatment I received, and the quality of the product.  

The item was on sale and I paid $8.45 for it. On arrival home I realized that the product had expired since September. I returned the package, with the bill, and was directed to speak with the supervisor. He simply said that it was my duty to check any product I wanted to buy.  

I went to the manager, explained the issue and expressed my disappointment. I also requested a refund but he too told me that I should have checked the date before making the purchase. In addition, he said that their policy is no exchange or refund on sale items. He promised to speak to his colleague, then he dismissed me and went to the telephone. I believe this treatment is unjust and would like you to intervene to rectify this matter.  

Yours sincerely  

Hadia Rogers
Questions 3 and 4 Short Story (25 marks)

EXPRESSION C: 25 marks

The following criteria will be used to assess the composition:

(a) Content and relevance of story:

(i) Story Line/Plot - Action Structure
   - The story line must be clearly developed (for example, the events in the story must be linked appropriately).
   - Links must be maintained appropriate to the choice of technique.
   - Conflict(s) must be satisfactorily resolved.
   - Action must be satisfactorily concluded.
   - Actions/events must be clearly motivated (for example, there must be some plausible reason(s) for the things that happen).
   - Setting must be established (for example, there must be a clear indication of where and when the action takes place).

(ii) Characterization:
   - Characters must be believable (for example, characters must act and use language that is consistent with who they are).
   - Any change in character (for example, personality/behaviour) must be clearly established.
   - Characters must be sufficiently developed.
   - Dialogue, when used, should be functional (for example, may develop character, action and atmosphere).

(b) Organization:
   - Details/events must be logically and effectively sequenced.

(c) Effective use of language:
   - Appropriate choice of words to create characters, atmosphere and setting.
   - Economic and lively use of language to create story elements listed under (a) and (b).
Questions 3 and 4 Short Story (25 marks)

(ii) Correct use of structures of the language:
- Sentences must be complete.
- Sentences must be clear.
- Sentences must be meaningful.
- There must be effective and appropriate transitions between sentences and paragraphs.
- Subjects and verbs must agree.
- Pronouns must agree with their antecedents.
- There must be consistency in the use of tense.

(iii) Accuracy of mechanics:
- Correct spelling, punctuation (for example, use of capitals, full stops, question marks)
- Paragraphing

N.B. If the student’s response satisfies no criteria in (a) page 10, the response must be given zero marks.
ENGLISH A
PAPER 02 - GENERAL PROFICIENCY
MARK SCHEME

The following grid should be used in the assessment of Question 3.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SUPERIORITY</th>
<th>6. Demonstrates:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(a) Excellent manipulation of features of action structure and characterization</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(b) Excellent organization</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(c) Excellent, effective and error-free use of language</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><strong>24-25</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>5. Suggests:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(a) Very good manipulation of features of action structure characterization</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Very good organization</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c) Very good use of language though there may be the occasional lapse in accuracy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>20-23</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>COMPETENCE</th>
<th>4. Demonstrates:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(a) Good manipulation of features of action structure but with some unevenness in the presentation of these features</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(b) Good organisation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(c) Effective and accurate use of language, though there may be a few lapses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><strong>15-19</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>3. Suggests:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(a) Inconsistency in the manipulation of features of action structure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Some ability to organize events/details</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c) Some ability to use language accurately and effectively but with some slight inconsistency in accurate usage</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>10-14</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>INCOMPETENCE</th>
<th>2. Suggests:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(a) An inability to manipulate vital features of action structure</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) An inability to organize events and details in a logical manner</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c) Frequent, inaccurate use of language</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OR: Insufficient information presented in some areas</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>5-9</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1. Demonstrates:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(a) Total inability to manipulate features of action structure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Total inability to organize events and details.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c) Inability to use language accurately</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OR: Too little information presented to make an assessment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>0-4</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Note: A response that is too short (less than one page, 200 words) should not be given a mark higher than 14/3.
Question 4 Alternatives (25 marks)

EXPRESSION D: 25 marks

Marks will be awarded for the following:

Area I:

1. Content - Argument and Comment

   (a) The selection of information/details must be relevant to the focus of the argument.
   (b) The argument must show a clear sense of the writer’s awareness of audience (for example, the writer may take the position that the audience: (i) knows nothing about the topic or (ii) shares basic information about the topic).
   (c) The writer must use register and tone appropriate to the audience selected.
   (d) The writer’s purpose must be clearly linked to audience needs (indicated in (b) (i) and (ii), for example, (i) to inform, persuade and convince of a point of view (ii) to persuade/convince).
   (e) The supporting details that are used to develop the argument must fulfil one or more of the following functions: (i) expand, (ii) explain, (iii) illustrate (for example, by means of anecdotes, etc.) the main argument(s).
   (f) In illustrating, explaining or expanding the argument, the writer must make use of a range of strategies, for example, defining, showing causes and effects, making meaningful comparisons.
   (g) The writer must argue from a consistent point of view, this means the writer may anticipate the opposition’s arguments but must not contradict his/her own argument(s)/position.

2. Organization - Logical development and reasoning

   (a) The writer must present the details in a logical sequence that maintains the focus of the argument.
   (b) The logical sequence of ideas/details must be clear within sentences, across sentences in paragraphs and between paragraphs.
   (c) The conclusions the writer draws must arise naturally and logically from the arguments presented.
Question 4 Alternatives (25 marks)

**Area II**

Expression (A) skills

1. Correct use of structures of the language:
   - Sentences must be complete (for example, subordinate clauses chosen must be of the appropriate type).
   - Sentences must be clear.
   - Sentences must be meaningful.
   - There must be effective and appropriate transitions between sentences and between paragraphs.
   - Subjects and verbs must agree.
   - Pronouns must agree with their antecedents.
   - There must be consistency in the use of tense.

2. Accuracy of mechanics:
   - Correct spelling, punctuation (for example, use of capitals, full stops, question marks)
   - Paragraphing
ENGLISH A
PAPER 02 - GENERAL PROFICIENCY
MARK SCHEME

The following grid should be used in the assessment of Question 4.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Area</th>
<th>Area II</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Superiority</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6. Demonstrates:</td>
<td>14-15  10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(a) Excellent management of argument and content as indicated under Area I (a)-(g).</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Excellent organization of arguments and details as indicated under Area I (a)-(c)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c) Excellent, effective and error-free use of language as indicated under Area II</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| Competence | |
| 4. Demonstrates: | 7-10  6-7 |
| (a) Good management of argument and content as indicated under Area I (a)-(g). | |
| (b) Good organization of arguments and details | |
| (c) Good use of language, though there may be a few lapses | |

| Incompetence | |
| 2. Suggests: | 4-5  1-3 |
| (a) An inability to manage vital features of argument as indicated under Area I (a)-(g) | |
| (b) An inability to organize arguments and details | |
| (c) Frequent, inaccurate use of language | |
| OR: Insufficient information presented | |

| | |
| 1. Demonstrates: | 0-3  0-1 |
| (a) Total inability to manage features of argument | |
| (b) Total inability to organize arguments | |
| (c) Inability to use language accurately | |
| OR: Too little information presented to make an assessment | |
CARIBBEAN EXAMINATIONS COUNCIL

CARIBBEAN SECONDARY EDUCATION CERTIFICATE® EXAMINATION

ENGLISH A

SPECIMEN PAPER

Paper 032 – General Proficiency

2 hours

READ THE FOLLOWING INSTRUCTIONS CAREFULLY.

1. This paper consists of THREE questions. Answer ALL questions.

2. Write your answers in the spaces provided in this booklet.

3. You are advised to take some time to read through the paper and plan your answers.

DO NOT TURN THIS PAGE UNTIL YOU ARE TOLD TO DO SO
Read the THREE texts carefully and then answer the questions that follow.

Text 1 – Editorial from a Newspaper

**DISCIPLINE IS AT THE CRUX OF THE ISSUE**

It was triggered weeks ago when two female students wearing natural hair posted their pictures on Facebook complaining that their principal expressed disapproval of their hairstyles. In an interview with this newspaper, the principal said her only edict which she indicated clearly to students, was that they be neat and tidy in their school uniforms and that certain hairstyles were simply not appropriate for classes.

We endorse these comments by the principal, whose intention, it appears, is to set standards for the school she leads and the students in her charge. Students need to clearly understand there are rules that govern the regular operation of schools and those that speak to the deportment of those attending these institutions.

President of the National Council of Parent–Teacher Associations, put the issue into perspective when she said this was not about hair, but discipline and respect for rules.

We also agree with her on the point that schools are not just about the teaching of Mathematics and English. Schools help prepare students for life. From schools, students go on to the world of work and if they find it difficult to follow school rules, how will they fare on the job when there are regulations in place that must be obeyed?

While there are natural rights and freedoms which cannot be suppressed, children in school must conform to the standards set.

This issue came to the fore again just yesterday when this newspaper revealed that a new dress code was implemented for police officers banning them from wearing dreadlocks, make-up, extreme hair colour or having visible tattoos. Some police officers are reportedly upset by the new rules outlined in a section of the RBPF Policy on General Appearance of Police Officers dated January 15, 2015.

We do not believe the issue at hand is simply the wearing of natural hair. The larger point speaks to upholding discipline in society and the need for respect for rules and authority, whether it is in our schools or police force. Without these, we would be a lost society.

*Adapted from “Discipline is at the crux of the issue”, Editorial, Nation News, 22 January, 2015.*
Text 2 – Song by India Arie

**I am not my hair**

Little girl with the press and curl  
Age eight I got a Jheri curl  
Thirteen I got a relaxer  
I was a source of so much laughter  
At fifteen when it all broke off  
Eighteen and went all natural  
February two thousand and two

I went and did  
What I had to do  
Because it was time to change my life  
To become the women that I am inside  
Ninety-seven dreadlock all gone  
I looked in the mirror  
For the first time and saw that HEY…

I am not my hair  
I am not this skin  
I am not your expectations no no  
I am not my hair  
I am not this skin  
I am a soul that lives within

What’d she do to her hair?  
I don’t know it look crazy  
I like it. I might do that.  
Umm I wouldn’t go that far.  
I know.. ha ha ha ha

Good hair means curls and wave  
Bad hair means you look like a slave  
At the turn of the century  
It’s time for us to redefine who we be  
You can shave it off  
Like a South African beauty

Or get in on lock  
Like Bob Marley  
You can rock it straight  
Like Oprah Winfrey  
If it’s not what’s on your head  
It’s what’s underneath and they say HEY…

"I am Not my Hair", India Arie, *Songs of Windswept Pacific*,  
Retrieved 09 March 2015
Text 3 – Poem by Sunkissed Gem

Resilience

Perfectly patterned particles
push perpetually,
emerging: emancipated, elated,
enthusiastic.
Pushing proudly
up through layers upon layers of denial.
Past denaturing chemicals
and excessive heat;
curls emerge: triumphant.
Blatant refusal
to be ignored.
Blatant defiance of standards.
Despite countless chemicals
and incessant heat curls return:
a complexly simple statement
and reminder
of identity and culture.
Our hair is
as our land is
as we are:
EVER BEAUTIFULLY
RESILIENT.

1. (a) Outline the **main** issue addressed in EACH of the THREE texts.

___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________

(6 marks)

(b) For any ONE of the texts given, assess the appropriateness of that medium for the purpose of communicating the specific issue.

___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________

(3 marks)

(c) For any TWO of the texts given, choose **ONE** language technique used in EACH and explain its effectiveness.

___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________

(6 marks)

Total 15 marks
2. (a) State THREE features that distinguish an oral presentation from a written presentation.

___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________

(6 marks)

(b) You have been asked to make an oral presentation on ONE of the issues identified in 1 (a) on page 5. List THREE points you would discuss in the oral presentation.

___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________

(3 marks)

(c) Identify THREE features of the group to which the presentation would be made and THREE techniques that you would use to hold the attention of the group.

___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________

(6 marks)

Total 15 marks

3. Create a response based on ONE of the points listed in 2 (a) above. You can use drama, poetry, lyrics to a song or prose. Your response will be assessed for

- relevance of content
- organization of ideas
- effective use of language
- vivid word choice
- unique voice/style

Total 15 marks

END OF TEST

01219032/SPEC 2015
You MUST write your answer to Question 3 on this page.

........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................
You MUST write your answer to Question 3 on this page.

………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......
………………………………………………………………………………………….......

01219032/SPEC 2015
CARIBBEAN EXAMINATIONS COUNCIL

CARIBBEAN SECONDARY EDUCATION CERTIFICATE®

EXAMINATION

ENGLISH A

PAPER 032 - GENERAL PROFICIENCY

MARK SCHEME

SPECIMEN PAPER 2015
Question 1

(a) While the three stimulus pieces chosen deal with the topic of the wearing of natural hair it is dealt with from varying perspectives. The editor who penned the newspaper editorial used the topic to address the issue of the need to conform to standards and show respect for rules and authority if we want to maintain discipline in our society. The poet’s main issue is that wearing natural hairstyles is an expression of the person you are and it cannot be denied while in the lyrics to the song the point is being made that who you are is much more important than how you choose to style your hair.

(6 marks)

(b) In the song, the issue is presented through the use of rhythm, repetition of the idea of you being more than your hair, as well as the references made to well known personalities. It is an entertaining way of dealing with a serious issue that would be appealing.

(3 marks)

(c) The writer in the article uses generalities, mentioning that students need to understand that there are rules that govern the regular operation of schools and officers are expected not to just uphold the law but to also uphold discipline. Since most people would tend to agree with these statements they are effective in persuading people to accept the argument.

In the poem, the first four lines make use of alliteration. This technique helps to add emphasis and causes the reader to pay attention to the message as it creates a pleasant rhythmic effect.

(6 marks)

Total 15 marks
Question 2

(a) Three features that distinguish an oral presentation from a written presentation are:

- The speaker can gauge audience reaction and adjust his message accordingly
- It allows for audience interaction and clarification of misunderstandings
- The voice can be used to create a desired effect and this can help to promote understanding of the message

(b) In a presentation on the issue of persons wearing natural hairstyles as an expression of who they are, I would make these three points:

- This promotes an understanding of cultural diversity
- The texture of the hair allows for creativity in developing distinguished hairstyles
- It is a choice which supports a healthy approach to the treatment of your hair

(c) The oral presentation is being made to a group made up of:
- Females
- 14-16 years
- Participants in a cosmetology course

The following techniques would be used to hold the attention of the group.

- Integrate relevant, supportive, attractive visual aids, props and samples to heighten the interest and stimulate the imagination of the audience to the possibilities for natural hairstyles.
- Allow for audience participation through the use of ‘hands up’ feedback to questions giving them an opportunity to feel connected to the issue.
- Make eye contact and display enthusiasm to help to transfer some of my energy and interest to the audience.
Question 3 – Personal Response (15 marks)

The following criteria will be used to assess the composition:

(a) Content and relevance of response
   - The focus of the response must be clear and must be fully developed.
   - Actions/events must be clearly motivated (for example, there must be some plausible reason(s) for the things that happen).
   - Rich detail must create a clear and authentic picture and hold reader’s attention.

(b) Organization
   - Details/events must be logically and effectively sequenced.
   - There must be a memorable introduction and conclusion (explicit or implicit).
   - Transitions must tie the ideas together.

(c) Effective use of language
   - Sentences must be clear.
   - Sentences must be deliberately used to affect style.
   - Sentence structure is varied and complex.

(d) Voice/Style
   - The writing must be reflect a unique, consistent personal voice.
   - Connection to audience and purpose must be clear.
   - Individual commitment to the topic must be obvious.
(e) Word Choice

- Vivid natural language must create a clear picture of characters and atmosphere.
- Strong verbs, precise nouns and appropriate adjectives must be used to enhance meaning.
- Original phrases and words must allow for reflection and thoughtful insight.
READ THE FOLLOWING INSTRUCTIONS CAREFULLY.

1. This paper consists of THREE questions. Each question is worth 20 marks.

2. Answer ALL questions.

3. Write your answers in the spaces provided in this answer booklet.

4. Do NOT write in the margins.

5. You are advised to take some time to read through the paper and plan your answers.

6. If you need to rewrite any answer and there is not enough space to do so on the original page, you must use the extra lined page(s) provided at the back of this booklet. Remember to draw a line through your original answer.

7. If you use the extra page(s) you MUST write the question number clearly in the box provided at the top of the extra page(s) and, where relevant, include the question part beside the answer.
SECTION A — DRAMA

1. Read the following extract carefully and answer ALL the questions that follow.

[BOY enters followed by as many men and women as possible. They all shuffle around looking wide-eyed.]

ALL: Mother, we are here.
ANOWA: I see you. Listen. Has any of you heard of a woman whose husband wanted to divorce her but would not tell her why?[They look bewildered and answer ‘No’ as if it were a line in a musical round, sung softly: no, no, no, no, no, no...They all whisper aloud to each other.] Then please you may go... [They all turn round at once.] No wait... Eh—eh... I would like to send some of you. I am sending you to the oldest and wisest people on this land; go ask them if they have ever heard of a man who sought to divorce his wife and would not tell her why. [Points at random to different people.] Go quickly and come back today and walk as you have never walked before. Come quickly, for already I hear too many noises in my head and you must come back before my mind flies and gets lost. [The crowd disperses through all available exits. Exhausted but still excited, ANOWA paces around KOFI AKO who is now very silent.] I have known this was coming for weeks and I have feared. Boy!

BOY: [Running] Mother, I am here.
ANOWA: I hear Nana Abak rampahene Kokroko is here. He and the other chiefs are meeting with the Governor. Go whisper in his ears that he is to come to me.
KOFI AKO: [Raising himself up] Anowa, what are you doing all this for?
ANOWA: The times are past when our individual actions had to be explained to each other.

[BOY looks away in embarrassment.]

KOFI AKO: Perhaps you are going out of your senses.
ANOWA: That should not mean anything to you.
KOFI AKO: That is not what concerns me, but you shall not let this out before Nana. [He stamps his feet.]
ANOWA: Just sit there and look at me.
KOFI AKO: [Shouts] You may go away, Boy. Forget what your Mother told you.
BOY: Yes Father. [He retires.]
ANOWA: Who are you to say what you shall allow and what you shall not allow me?
KOFI AKO: [Loud with anger] Nana is my friend and not yours.
ANOWA: Anowa, you shall not disgrace me before him.
KOFI AKO: Anowa, if you do not leave me quietly, but go consulting anybody about this affair. I just want you to leave me, that’s all.
ANOWA: I am not trying to. It is a long time since my most ordinary words ceased to have any meaning for me.
KOFI AKO: I say once more that Nana is the only man in this world I respect and honour.
ANOWA: My good husband, in the old days how well I knew you. That is why I want to consult him too.
KOFI AKO: Anowa, if you do not leave me quietly, but go consulting anybody about this affair. I just want you to leave me, that’s all.
ANOWA: Oh the Gods of my fathers, what is it? What is it?
KOFI AKO: I shall have the little house built for you, as I promised, but in Yebi...
ANOWA: But I cannot go and live there.
KOFI AKO: I will give you half of the trade and half of the slaves if you want them.
ANOWA: I don’t want anything from you.

KOFI AKO: Take away with you all the jewellery.
ANOWA: I say I want nothing…
KOFI AKO: And you must leave immediately. I myself shall come to Yebi, or send people you can respect to come and explain everything to your family…
ANOWA: No, no, no!

KOFI AKO: ...I shall ask a few men and women to go with you now, and carry your personal belongings.
ANOWA: But…
KOFI AKO: Boy!
ANOWA: Stop!

KOFI AKO: What? [Unknown to the two, not only Boy but several of the slaves, men and women, appear.]
ANOWA: You cannot send me away like this. Not to Yebi, or anywhere. Not before you have told me why. I swore to Mother I was not returning. Not ever.[Not shedding a tear but eyes shining dangerously] No, I am not in rags. But…I do not have children from this marriage. Ah! Yes, Kofi, [She moves to him and whispers hoarsely and audibly] we do not have children, Kofi, we have not got children.


(a) Describe what is happening in lines 4–15.

...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................

(2 marks)
(b) Describe the role of the following characters in the play:

(i) The Boy

.................................................................................................................................
.................................................................................................................................
.................................................................................................................................
.................................................................................................................................

(2 marks)

(ii) The onlookers

.................................................................................................................................
.................................................................................................................................
.................................................................................................................................
.................................................................................................................................
.................................................................................................................................

(2 marks)

(c) State what you learn about Kofi Ako from any TWO stage directions.

.................................................................................................................................
.................................................................................................................................
.................................................................................................................................
.................................................................................................................................
.................................................................................................................................
.................................................................................................................................
.................................................................................................................................

(4 marks)
(d) What does the statement, “The times are past when our individual actions had to be explained to each other” (line 19), indicate about the relationship between Kofi and his wife?

………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………

(2 marks)

(e) Comment on the dramatic effect of the use of the ellipses in the extract.

………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………

(3 marks)

(f) Suggest ONE reason for the marital conflict. Support your answer with evidence from the extract.

………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………

(2 marks)
What is the effect of the marital conflict on the other characters in the play? Support your answer with evidence from the extract.

(3 marks)

Total 20 marks
SECTION B — POETRY

2. Read the following poem carefully and answer ALL the questions that follow.

To A Daughter

He never hoped for you, he never not:  
It was you who gave birth to a father.

A baby, you often wanted to play  
with the only friend you had all day long

but the drug of Work would pull him away  
to a desk, piano, easel or stove.

If he felt you were keeping him from other  
life like salt running out, he might bark

Leave me alone, in the anger of fear  
and he would feel his voice quiver your spine.

But you never stopped running to embrace  
him, teaching how gratuitous is love.

Your father’s love for you, shadowed by pain,  
clouded by duty, was never as free.

Yet though you’re now ‘tall as a lantern post’,  
you still sit on his knee and hug his neck;

but that he once frightened you still frightens him  
should he snap Leave me alone, meaning now Don’t.

Brian Chang, “To A Daughter.”
In The Oxford Book of Caribbean Verse,
(a) State TWO qualities of the father. Support your answer with evidence from the poem.

………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………

(4 marks)

(b) Explain the meaning of line 2, “It was you who gave birth to a father.”

………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………

(3 marks)
(c) Identify ONE simile OR metaphor used in the poem and comment on its effectiveness.

………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………

(3 marks)

(d) Suggest ONE instance in the poem when the mood changes and give ONE reason for this change.

………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………

(3 marks)
(e) Who is the speaker in the poem? Provide ONE reason for your answer.

………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………

(3 marks)

(f) Suggest how the structure of the poem reinforces the meaning.

………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………

(4 marks)

Total 20 marks
SECTION C — PROSE FICTION

3. Read the following extract carefully and answer ALL the questions that follow.

He stood awkwardly, shifting his weight from one foot to the other, looking through the open pantry window with the dancing eyes of a boy about to receive a treat of good things. But it wasn’t the jam tarts that the maid, Miranda, was taking from the oven and putting in a dish that held his gaze, rapt. It was Miranda herself.

Her trim figure in her blue uniform, chic, neat-fitting, made his eyes swim in his head. It was as though, whenever she was in sight he couldn’t take his eyes off her. She ravished his senses. And simple country yokel that he was he didn’t know how to set about making a girl like Miranda. For Miranda was city-bred, and house broke, and all the things that he wasn’t. She had training. She had refinement, culture.

And she let him help her after his work in the garden was over. She had let him stand near as near to her over the kitchen sink and wash dishes and feel the presence of her, the delicious, maddening nearness of her go through him like sharp knives, like red hot needles. She smelt like a lady. It made his head reel.

Made him aware of his own grossness, his own inferiority, his own lack of polish and refinement. Made him aware of his own soiled and patched clothes, and his own large bare feet, his own rough red skin.

Once or twice he saw her walking out with nice looking young men — chauffeurs, and such. He envied them. Not alone because she was walking out with them, but because of something they had that he lacked. A poise, a certain assurance that was almost swagger. Shoes on their feet. The way they wore their clothes.

One evening as he walked home with her — he suddenly blurted out ... “I would like for you to come out with me, once in a while. Eh?”

“How? Where?”

“Movies?” It was a bold gesture. He had never been to a movie in his life ... now he was asking this girl to go with him. Just like that.

Unconsciously, he was taking on to himself some of the easy swagger of the young men he’d seen Miranda with.

He said, coming closer to her, “What say we go to a movie Sat’day night? You’n me. Eh?”

She looked up at his face ... and away ... and down at his feet. Suddenly, unexpectedly, she burst out laughing. She just fell on the bank and squealed with laughter. She was one for laughing!

But it did something to him.

Adapted from Roger Mais, “Red Dirt Don’t Wash”.
(a) State TWO effects that Miranda has on the narrator. Support your answer with evidence from paragraphs 1 and 2.

........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................

(4 marks)

(b) Identify TWO differences between Miranda and the narrator. Support your answer with evidence from the extract.

........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................

(4 marks)
(c)  
(i) What is the narrative point of view of the extract?

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

(1 mark)

(ii) How does the narrative point of view affect the way the story is told?

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

(2 marks)

(d)  
Why did the protagonist envy the young men who walked out with Miranda?

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

……………………………………………………………………………………….

(2 marks)
(e) Identify the figurative device in ONE of the following and comment on its effectiveness:
• “She ravished his senses” (lines 6–7)
• “the delicious, maddening nearness of her go through him like sharp knives, like red hot needles” (lines 11–12)

........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
........................................................................................................................................................................
(g) Suggest what effect Miranda’s laughter had on the narrator (lines 29–31).

………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………
………………………………………………………………………………………

………………………………………………………………………………………

(2 marks)
Total 20 marks

END OF TEST

IF YOU FINISH BEFORE TIME IS CALLED, CHECK YOUR WORK ON THIS TEST.

The Council has made every effort to trace copyright holders. However, if any have been inadvertently overlooked, or any material has been incorrectly acknowledged, CXC will be pleased to correct this at the earliest opportunity.
CARIBBEAN EXAMINATIONS COUNCIL
HEADQUARTERS

CARIBBEAN SECONDARY EDUCATION CERTIFICATE® EXAMINATION

ENGLISH B

Paper 01 - General Proficiency

SPECIMEN PAPER
KEY AND MARK SCHEME
Question 1 – Drama

(a) Award 2 marks for a complete response as follows:
Anowa claims that her husband, (Kofi Ako) is trying to divorce her and she does not know his reason for doing so. In lines 4–15 she announces this to a group of bewildered people instructing them to journey throughout the land and find out from the oldest and wisest amongst them if they had ever heard of such a thing.
Award 1 mark if the candidate gives a partial response such as a Kofi Ako wants to divorce his wife.

(b) In EACH case, award 1 mark for identification of the role and 1 mark for description of how that role is demonstrated.

(i) The Boy plays the role of the messenger. Anowa sends him to call Nana Kokoroko and Kofi Ako tells him not to do so.

(ii) The onlookers play the role of mediators. They act as third party community witnesses to the unfolding scenario between Anowa and Kofi Ako. They first arrive on the scene, seemingly at Anowa’s initial request for their presence.

(c) Award 1 mark EACH for EACH aspect of character (1+1)
Award 1 mark EACH for appropriate support provided by the stage direction.

Any TWO of the following:

- Aspect of character: Angry/impatient/seeks to keep his personal life private

Support from stage direction: When Kofi Ako “stamps his feet” it indicates that he is angry at his wife Anowa but more than that, he wants to keep their personal life private while Anowa seeks to consult with everyone on the issue. The stamping of his feet indicates his frustration, anger and impatience with his wife’s behaviour.
Aspect of character: Domineering and intimidating

Support from stage direction: Kofi Ako “shouts” at the Boy telling him to ignore Anowa’s request that he seek out Nana. While Kofi is frustrated and angry that his wife Anowa wants his friend Nana, an elder and a chief to come and mediate in their marital conflict, he perhaps fears being belittled before Nana whose views he respects and whom he honours. He does not want Nana to be involved in his domestic situation. He shouts to intimidate the Boy.

Aspect of character: Conservative/Private

Support from stage direction: Kofi Ako speaks to Anowa “loud with anger” because he is especially sensitive to her inviting Nana to mediate between them in their marital dispute. He considers Nana his friend whom he honours and respects and he is angry at his wife for bringing his friend into their personal, private lives.

(d) Award 2 marks for a detailed response as follows:
Their relationship has deteriorated to such an extent that they no longer consult each other regarding the decisions that they make.

(e) For any ONE effect given below award 1 mark and award 2 marks for explanation of the effect. The ellipses in the extract have the following dramatic effect:

- They increase tension — When Kofi Ako says “Your strange speeches will not persuade me…” the ellipses at the end of the statement indicate the growing tension in their marital relationship.

- They increase pace — When Kofi Ako tells his wife, “I shall have the little house built for you, as I promised, but in Yebi…” the ellipses at the end of that statement reinforce Anowa’s dismissal but also her ‘banishment’ to Yebi introducing even more conflict into an already heated situation.

- They introduce suspense — When Anowa tells her husband, “I say I want nothing…” then twice her words end with “But …” followed by ellipses, the audience becomes anxious for Anowa’s survival when she declares she wants nothing and is twice interrupted by her husband until the suspense is further increased with her realization that the divorce might be connected to their not having children.
(f) Award 1 mark for reason and 1 mark for evidence.

The most obvious reason for the marital conflict is the lack of children in the marital relationship between Kofi Ako and Anowa. This is clear from Anowa’s realization when she repeated three times, “But…I do not have children from this marriage. Ah! Yes, Kofi, [She moves to him and whispers hoarsely and audibly] we do not have children, Kofi, we have not got children.”

(1+2)[3 marks]

(g) Award 1 mark for the effect and 2 marks for the support.

- For the onlookers, the marital conflict has the effect of making them bewildered/confused and this is clearly stated in the stage directions. The onlookers enter the scene and according to the stage directions, they “shuffle around looking wide-eyed” indicating that the marital conflict has them confused and this confusion is intensified when Anowa sends them off to enquire of the oldest and wisest if they had ever heard of a man who sought to divorce his wife and would not tell her why.

- For the Boy (who seems to be a messenger and lives in the home of Anowa and Kofi Ako since he calls them “Mother” and “Father”), the marital conflict affects him differently; he is embarrassed by it. He runs towards either Anowa or Kofi Ako (whoever instructs him) but as the husband and wife quarrel openly before him, according to the stage direction he “looks away in embarrassment”.

(1+2) [3 marks]

Total 20 marks
Question 2—Poetry

(a) Award 1 mark each for any TWO aspects of character. (1+1)
Award 1 mark each for appropriate support. (1+1)

- Aspect of character: Impatient

**Support:** If the father felt that the daughter was keeping him away from something important that he needed to attend to “he might bark/Leave me alone” and even “snap” at her.

- Aspect of character: Dutiful

**Support:** The father did his duty for his daughter, even if it pained him or inconvenienced him. To support this the speaker says, “Your father’s love for you, shadowed by pain, /clouded by duty, was never as free”.

- Aspect of character: Sensitive

**Support:** Even though the father would sometimes “bark” at his daughter in his impatience, he is very sensitive to the hurt and fear that he instilled in his daughter, for the speaker says “and he would feel his voice quiver your spine”. However, towards the end of the poem the father’s deep sensitivity still affects him for the speaker says, “but that he once frightened you still frightens him”.

- Aspect of character: Artistic and Industrious

**Support:** Although the father worked from home and was often the only friend the daughter had all day long, he is hardworking for “the drug of Work would pull him away/to a desk, piano, easel or stove.”

(2+2) [4 marks]
(b)  Award 3 marks for a complete response which identifies the line as being ironic and an explanation of the irony, with evidence from the poem.
Award 1–2 marks for a response which leaves out some of the details, for example, that it is ironic.

The line “It was you who gave birth to a father” is ironical since it implies that in this case when the daughter is born, although she is biologically/birthed by a mother, the father–daughter relationship supersedes the mother–daughter relationship as she [the daughter] gave ‘birth’ or life to the man who learns to become a father to her. In this way, the daughter’s birth begins the process of the man becoming a father, a process that is significantly more than biological. This is also ironic as the father did not plan or yearn for a child. He “never hoped for you”.

The daughter’s birth initiated a process of the man becoming a father — a process that is not yet complete, even though the daughter is now as “tall as a lantern post”. The process of becoming a father was not easy for the man who struggled with his own negative emotions and his tendency to project his impatience onto his daughter and act contrary to what he yearns for in his relationship with his daughter. The daughter’s birth began the father’s journey to get in touch with his emotions.

[3 marks]
(c) Award 1 mark for identification of EITHER ONE metaphor OR ONE simile. Award 2 marks for fully explained comment.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>TECHNIQUE</th>
<th>EXAMPLE</th>
<th>EXPLANATION</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Metaphor</td>
<td>the drug of Work would pull him away/to a desk, piano, easel or stove</td>
<td>This metaphor is effective in conveying an image of work as a drug to which the father is addicted, to the exclusion of everything else. Unable to resist its influence on him, work would pull the father away to a desk, piano, easel or stove and limit his interaction with his daughter. Effective in conveying a father’s love for his daughter but this love is overshadowed by the father’s own human pain and the dark monotony of a duty to be performed. The father’s love lacked the purity and innocence of his daughter’s who loved him freely and unconditionally. His love is “shadowed by pain, clouded by duty” creating an image of a love that is dutiful but lacking the lightness and gaiety of his daughter’s own love.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Your father’s love for you, shadowed by pain/clouded by duty</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simile</td>
<td>If he felt you were keeping him from other/life like salt running out</td>
<td>Salt is a key ingredient in seasoning food to make it taste better. It is an essential component for taste. Used in the poem, it creates an effective image not only in conveying the idea that the father may have sometimes felt that his daughter was keeping him from attending to other key/significant aspects of his life and this made him irritable but the idea of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TECHNIQUE</td>
<td>EXAMPLE</td>
<td>EXPLANATION</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tall as a lantern post</td>
<td>“salt running out” also evokes an image of time running out — for sand is likened to salt and in an hourglass both hint at the passing of time. The simile tall as a lantern post compares the daughter with a lantern post indicating that the daughter has grown up and has become tall and slim and is probably a teenager/young adult by the time the poem ends. Although she has grown up in the course of the poem, she is still affectionate towards her father because she still sits on his knee and hugs his neck.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(d) Award 3 marks for a response which indicates any one instance when the mood changes and 2 marks for an explanation for the change in mood.

In this poem, changes in mood occur throughout the poem and almost each stanza presents a different mood.

Instances of change:

- There is a mood of *indifference* which opens the poem (stanza 1) as the speaker initially seems rather dismissive of the father-figure who neither hoped for a daughter nor did he not hope for one. However, this mood changes with the birth of his daughter and in the process of him becoming a father, the mood changes from indifference to light and almost playful as the baby wants to play all day and the father engages with his daughter in play. However, in the third stanza as work pulls the father away he might “bark” at her in his anger and the mood changes to one of *tension and anxiety* as duty and responsibilities calls the father away.
Nevertheless, the daughter never stops running to embrace her father and the mood changes again to one of forgiveness and simple joy and happiness. Then as the father’s love becomes shadowed in pain, a mood of darkness descends that threatens the love between father and daughter. But the girl grows and still sits on her father’s knee and hugs his neck introducing a mood of forgiveness and gentle love.

Explanation

Thus, while there are several changes in mood in the poem, the reasons for these changes in mood are life-changing experiences like the birth of his daughter or even low periods when life becomes shadowed in pain as well as the pressure of life’s demanding routines like work and responsibility.

[3 marks]

(e) Award 1 mark for identification of the speaker’s voice
Award 2 marks for reason

In this poem, the speaking voice is most likely that of the mother/Someone who knew the father well.

(1 mark)

Several pieces of evidence link the mother’s voice/Someone who knew the father well as the speaking voice.

- The speaker knew the man before he became a father and even before the daughter was born. She knew that ‘He never hoped for you’ [the daughter] and at the same time, he never did not hope for a daughter.

- The speaker is one who saw the relationship between the daughter and the father develop for she tells the daughter quite early in the poem ‘It was you who gave birth to a father” for she saw what changes the daughter’s birth brought into the man’s life.

- The speaker knew intimate details about the man and his daughter’s daily lives, his work habits, the daughter’s capacity for play and love even when her father shouted at her
indicating that the speaker is quite close to both the man and his daughter and she truly understands the man, his moods and his motivation.

- Candidates may also indicate the father as the speaker. This must be accepted and given full marks. The evidence can be introspection, he knows everything about their relationship better than anyone else.

(1+2) [3 marks]
(f) **Award 2 marks for description of poetic structure and 2 marks for explaining and supporting how this structure reinforces meaning in the poem.**

The poem is structured like a dialogue. Each stanza is just two lines long and the poem is structured as if it were an ongoing emotional dialogue between its two main characters, the father and his daughter. In this ongoing emotional dialogue, growth and change are occurring to both father and daughter and so this two-line poetic structure in each stanza reinforces poetic meaning by:

- Reinforcing characters and highlighting their contrasting characterization
- Echoing an emotional dialogue between father and daughter
- Reinforcing a conversational tone that speaks to the father–daughter relationship
- Contrasting the generation gap between father and daughter
- Highlighting changes in mood between stanzas
- Demonstrating that while change and growth is taking place between both father and daughter, the poetic structure echoes/dictates the pace at which this change is occurring

\[(2+2)[4 \text{ marks}]\]

**Total 20 marks**
Question 3—Prose Fiction

(a) Award 1 mark for EACH appropriate effect (1+1)

Award 1 mark for appropriate support for EACH effect (1+1)

- **Effect:** Miranda has a physical effect on the narrator, making him dizzy.
  **Evidence:** Miranda the maid “ravished” the narrator’s senses, making “his eyes swim in his head” and “his head reel”. He could even feel the presence of her “like red hot needles”.

- **Effect:** Miranda also had an emotional effect on the narrator who is in awe of her.
  **Evidence:** He “couldn’t take his eyes off her … For Miranda was city-bred, and house broke, and all the things that he wasn’t. She had training. She had refinement, culture.” The narrator sees Miranda as better than he is so when she later walks out with other young men he becomes jealous, envious, competitive and possessive.

(b) Award 1 mark each for identification of TWO differences between the characters. (1+1)

Award 1 mark for appropriate support for EACH difference. (1+1)

- **Difference:** Miranda and the narrator both belong to the lower class and they both work as servants for other people but the difference between them is in the type of work they perform and the places where they work.
  **Support:** Miranda is a maid who works inside the house while the narrator is a gardener and he works outside.

- **Difference:** Their place of origin.
  **Support:** The narrator is from the country/rural district while Miranda is “city bred”.

• **Difference:** Gender difference. Miranda being a woman who is often pursued by suitors while the narrator, a man, like the other young men, does the pursuing of the woman and so they both experience and express love differently.

**Support:** The narrator is nervous about approaching Miranda at first but eventually he gathers the courage to ask her out. However, she is not in love with him or perhaps even considers him below her status and bursts out laughing at his request to take her to the movies.

• **Difference:** Another difference between them occurs in the mind of the narrator who sees Miranda as refined, knowledgeable and sophisticated, somehow superior to him while he sees himself as clumsy, inferior, gross and lacking polish and refinement.

**Support:** These differences are highlighted in their physical appearance, most notably, their clothes, for as a maid Miranda wore a chic, neat-fitting blue uniform while the narrator’s gardening clothes are soiled and patched.

(c) **Award 1 mark for identification of narrative viewpoint.**

(i) A third person narrative point of view is used in the extract to present the events from the man’s viewpoint.

[1 mark]

(ii) **Award 2 marks for explaining how the narrative viewpoint affects the narrative.**

Since a third person narrative point of view is used, readers experience the story through the eyes of the main character, the narrator, so this affects the way the story is told since readers are aware only of what the narrator is thinking (he envied the young men who walked out with Miranda) and feeling (“they had something he lacked”).

Likewise, when the narrator discovers that Miranda “smelt like a lady”, it “made him aware of his own grossness, his own inferiority, his own lack of polish and refinement” and since the narrative is told from the man’s perspective, readers can only judge the woman’s thoughts by what she does (her actions) or betrays in her attitude. Thus, when Miranda laughs out loudly when the man asks her out to the movies we can tell she is insensitive to his feelings for her.

[2 marks]
(d) Award 2 marks for identification of the source of envy, that is, the difference between the protagonist and the other young men.

The protagonist envied the young men who walked out with Miranda because they were more sophisticated than he. Those young men wore shoes, they walked with confidence and they wore their clothes with a classy refinement that matched Miranda. Those young men seemed superior to him. [2 marks]

(e) Award 1 mark for identification of the figurative device and 2 marks for the comment on its effectiveness.

- “She ravished his senses.”

Device: Metaphor
Comment: It is particularly effective in making the comparison between the narrator’s physical senses and his emotional response to this physical event making the narrator’s description of the feelings Miranda evoked in him more vivid. The word “ravished” indicates how Miranda’s presence so overwhelmed the narrator that it evoked in him such deep and pleasurable emotions which heightened his senses.
- “the delicious, maddening nearness of her go through him like sharp knives, like red hot needles”

Device: Simile
It is particularly effective both in comparing the narrator’s emotions to a concrete, physical sensation and in foreshadowing the outcome of the love affair. This simile does not only make the narrator’s description of the feelings Miranda evoked in him more vivid by reinforcing the idea that the narrator’s experience of love is both “delicious” and ‘maddening’ but this abstract idea is converted into a physical description that seeks to highlight exactly what the feeling is like. The narrator experiences the maddening nearness of Miranda as something going “through him like sharp knives, like red hot needles”. The simile “like sharp knives” is particularly apt in capturing the potential for hurt that any love affair could evoke while “like red hot needles” captures the heat associated with passion as well as the potential for both pleasure and pain. This simile foreshadows what is to come later in the extract. [3 marks]
(f) Award 2 marks for a commentary that highlights how the dialogue indicates differences between the protagonist and Miranda.

Although the dialogue is minimal, it serves to indicate the social, educational and perhaps geographical differences between Miranda and the narrator. Miranda speaks Standard English but the narrator speaks dialect. He shortens his words, for example, saying “Sat’day night” instead of “Saturday”; he does not demonstrate correct articulation, thus he joins two separate words into one word, for example, “You’n” instead of “you and” and finally, he adds fillers to his language, for example, “eh”.

Miranda is from the city and she works indoors so she hears Standard English spoken by her colonial employers but the narrator is from the country and since he is a gardener and works outside, he perhaps does not hear Standard English spoken as often as Miranda does.

(g) Award 2 marks for a plausible effect.

Miranda’s laughter humiliated and embarrassed the protagonist. It took courage for him to approach her to ask her out for he had earlier felt insecure and unsophisticated, when he compared himself to the other young men with whom she went out. However, while asking her out, the narrator grew “bold” as he also grew in confidence and he even dared to move closer to Miranda, feeling himself as on the level of the other young men. However, when she looked at him and looked away then laughed openly and loudly at his request for a date, his confidence fell and he perhaps felt embarrassed and humiliated by her loud laughter.

[2 marks]

Total 20 marks
CARIBBEAN EXAMINATIONS COUNCIL
CARIBBEAN SECONDARY EDUCATION CERTIFICATE® EXAMINATION
ENGLISH B

Paper 02 – General Proficiency

2 hours 10 minutes

READ THE FOLLOWING INSTRUCTIONS CAREFULLY.

1. This paper consists of EIGHT questions, arranged in THREE sections as follows:
   
   **Section A:** DRAMA  
   Question 1: Shakespeare  
   Question 2: Modern Drama  

   **Section B:** POETRY  
   Questions 3 and 4  

   **Section C:** PROSE FICTION  
   Questions 5 and 6: Novel  
   Questions 7 and 8: Short Story

2. Answer THREE questions only, ONE question from EACH section.

3. You MUST write in essay format and develop ALL your responses fully.

4. Write your answers in the spaces provided in this answer booklet.

5. Do NOT write in the margins.

6. Use ONLY the books from the prescribed list for this examination to answer the questions.

7. You are advised to take some time to read through the paper and plan your answers.

8. If you need to rewrite any answer and there is not enough space to do so on the original page, you must use the extra lined page(s) provided at the back of this booklet. **Remember to draw a line through your original answer.**

9. If you use the extra page(s) you MUST write the question number clearly in the box provided at the top of the extra page(s) and, where relevant, include the question part beside the answer.
For each question in Sections A, B, and C, in addition to the 25 marks indicated for content and argument, 10 marks is allocated for language, organization and competence in the mechanics of writing.

SECTION A — DRAMA

Answer ONE question in this section.

THE TEMPEST — William Shakespeare

EITHER

1. “The Tempest is an exploration of different types of relationships.”

Write an essay in which you describe TWO different types of relationships in the play. In this essay, you must also discuss ONE theme that is portrayed in any ONE of the relationships described, and examine ONE dramatic technique Shakespeare uses to present relationships in the play as a whole.

Total 35 marks

OR

TI -JEAN AND HIS BROTHERS — Derek Walcott

2. “A dominant theme in Ti Jean and His Brothers is good versus evil.”

Write an essay in which you describe TWO incidents in which the conflict between good and evil is presented. In this essay, you must also discuss how the MAIN characters are affected in ONE of the incidents, and examine ONE technique that Walcott uses to present the theme of good versus evil in the play.

Total 35 marks
Your answer to the question you have chosen in Section A – Drama should be written here. Remember to write your question number in the box provided below.

Question No.  

..........................................................................................................................................................
Your answer to the question you have chosen in Section A – Drama should be written here. Remember to write your question number in the box provided below.

Question No. [ ]
Your answer to the question you have chosen in Section A – Drama should be written here.
Remember to write your question number in the box provided below.

Question No.  

...............................................................................................................................................................
Your answer to the question you have chosen in Section A – Drama should be written here. Remember to write your question number in the box provided below.

Question No. □

...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................................
SECTION B — POETRY

Answer ONE question in this section.

A WORLD OF POETRY FOR CSEC —Mark McWatt and Hazel Simmons-McDonald

EITHER

3. “‘My Parents’ and ‘Little Boy Crying’ explore childhood experiences.”

Write an essay in which you describe the experience of EACH child. In this essay, you must also discuss how the child in EACH poem feels about the other persons involved in the experience, and examine ONE device that is used to present the child’s experience in EACH poem.

Total 35 marks

OR

4. Choose TWO poems that you have studied from the prescribed list which focuses on an individual’s dreams OR desires.

Write an essay in which you outline EACH speaker’s dream OR desire. In this essay, you must discuss the speaker’s attitude to the obstacle that affects the achievement of the dream OR desire in EACH poem, and examine ONE device that is used to explore dreams OR desires in EACH poem.

Total 35 marks
Your answer to the question you have chosen in Section B – Poetry should be written here. Remember to write your question number in the box provided below.

Question No. □

............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
Your answer to the question you have chosen in Section B – Poetry should be written here. Remember to write your question number in the box provided below.

Question No. □

...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................
...........................................................................................................................................................

GO ON TO THE NEXT PAGE
Your answer to the question you have chosen in Section B – Poetry should be written here. Remember to write your question number in the box provided below.

Question No.  

............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
............................................................................................................................
SECTION C — PROSE FICTION

Answer ONE question in this section.

You must state the title of any books you refer to in your answer.

NOVELS

TO KILL A MOCKINGBIRD — Harper Lee

EITHER

5. “To Kill a Mockingbird is a coming-of-age novel in which Jem and Scout learn some important lessons about life.”

Write an essay in which you describe TWO incidents that teach the children an important lesson. In this essay, you must also discuss how ONE of the incidents affects the children, and examine ONE narrative technique the writer uses to present important lessons about life.

Total 35 marks

BREATH, EYES, MEMORY—Edwidge Danticat

OR

6. “Mother-daughter relationships are built on a web of traditional practices.”

Write an essay in which you describe ONE mother-daughter relationship in Breath, Eyes Memory. In this essay you must also discuss how a traditional practice affects that relationship, and examine how ONE technique is used by the writer to explore mother-daughter relationships.

Total 35 marks
SHORT STORIES

A WORLD OF PROSE FOR CSEC — David Williams and Hazel Simmons-McDonald

EITHER

7. “The stories ‘The Day the World Almost Came to an End’ and ‘Blood Brothers’ are both stories about fear.”

Write an essay in which you describe the situation that gave rise to the fear in EACH story. In this essay, you must also discuss the impact of the fear experienced, and examine how point of view is used in EACH story to present the theme of fear.

Total 35 marks

OR

8. Choose TWO stories from the prescribed list that you have studied in which there is a rural setting.

Write an essay in which you describe the setting in EACH story. In this essay, you must also compare and contrast how the setting for EACH story contributes to mood and characterization.

Total 35 marks

END OF TEST

The Council has made every effort to trace copyright holders. However, if any have been inadvertently overlooked, or any material has been incorrectly acknowledged, CXC will be pleased to correct this at the earliest opportunity.
Your answer to the question you have chosen in Section C – Prose Fiction should be written here. Remember to write your question number in the box provided below.

Question No. [ ]
Your answer to the question you have chosen in Section C – Prose Fiction should be written here. Remember to write your question number in the box provided below.

Question No.  

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................

...............................................................................................................................
Your answer to the question you have chosen in Section C – Prose Fiction should be written here. Remember to write your question number in the box provided below.

Question No.  

....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................
....................................................................................................................................................

GO ON TO THE NEXT PAGE
Your answer to the question you have chosen in Section C – Prose Fiction should be written here. Remember to write your question number in the box provided below.

Question No.  

..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
..............................................................................................................................................
C A R I B B E A N  E X A M I N A T I O N S  C O U N C I L
HEADQUARTERS

CARIBBEAN SECONDARY EDUCATION CERTIFICATE®
EXAMINATION

ENGLISH B

Paper 02 – General Proficiency

SPECIMEN PAPER

KEY AND MARK SCHEME
N.B. Students who have fabricated information for the texts or written information that does not respond to the question asked can only achieve a maximum of 4 marks for language and organization.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Level of Performance</th>
<th>Criteria</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Excellent to superior | □ Demonstrates excellent to superior organizing skills: essay format with coherent presentation of points, effective linkages, well executed introduction, paragraphs  
□ Demonstrates excellent grammar, sentence and syntactical structures, fluent or elegant style |
| Very Good 6-7 | □ Demonstrates very good organizing skills: points clear; uses introduction and coherent paragraphs  
□ Demonstrates fluent use of English with minor errors in grammar and mechanics (punctuation spelling, capitalization) |
| Good 4-5 | □ Essay not as cohesive, but organization Evident paragraphing used  
□ Several errors in grammar and mechanics (punctuation spelling, capitalization) |
| Moderate 3 | □ Weak organizing skills: very flawed paragraphing, or sectionalizing of essay answers, or little understanding of paragraphing  
□ Several errors in grammar and mechanics (punctuation spelling, capitalization) which hinder meaning |
| Limited 2 | □ Little demonstration of essay format, few or no organizing skills  
□ Many language errors which hinder meaning |
| Weak | □ Many language errors or too little information presented to make an assessment |
## MARK SCHEME

### Level of Performance

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Level of Performance</th>
<th>Criteria</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| **Excellent to superior** | - Demonstrates in depth and thorough knowledge of text/s  
- Demonstrates excellent understanding of question; where appropriate, makes comparative statements about text/s  
- Demonstrates excellent synthesis and analysis  
- Demonstrates appropriate and effective use of illustrations/examples  
- Demonstrates thorough awareness, application and evaluation of writer’s craft  
- Demonstrates sensitivity, personal response, and an understanding of the text/s as an integrated whole  
- Makes appropriate value judgments, recognizes issues and thematic significance |
| **Very Good** | - Demonstrates very good knowledge of text/s  
- Demonstrates very good understanding of question  
- Demonstrates very good synthesis and analysis of information  
- Illustrations/examples are appropriate and effective  
- Demonstrates very good awareness, application and evaluation of writer’s craft and satisfies the requirements of the question  
- Demonstrates sensitivity, personal response, and an understanding of the text/s as an integrated whole  
- Makes appropriate value judgments, recognizes issues and thematic significance |
| **Good** | - Demonstrates adequate knowledge of the text/s  
- Demonstrates good understanding of questions  
- Illustrations/examples are adequate but not as fully developed  
- Demonstrates some analysis and synthesis of information  
- Demonstrates some sensitivity, personal response, and an understanding of the text/s as an integrated whole  
- Makes some appropriate value judgments, recognizes some issues and thematic significance |
| **Moderate** | - Demonstrates limited knowledge of text/s. May also fabricate some information  
- Shows a little understanding or the question  
- Little or no analysis of information, may retell the story or describe the events  
- Illustrations/examples flawed or inadequate. |
## ENGLISH B
### PAPER 02 - GENERAL PROFICIENCY
#### MARK SCHEME

| Limited 4-7 | ☐ Very little or questionable knowledge of texts/may also fabricate much or all of the information presented  
☐ Little attempt to meet the demands of the questions. may retell the story or describe the events  
☐ Very little or no illustrations/examples given. |
|-------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Weak 0-3    | ☐ Effort not in essay format  
☐ No understanding of texts. May also fabricate much or all of the information presented  
☐ Demonstrates high levels of unpreparedness |
ENGLISH B
PAPER 02 – GENERAL PROFICIENCY
MARK SCHEME

SECTION A – DRAMA

Please note that these sectionionalizing of these essays are for convenience to ensure that the three main areas of the questions are covered and not intended to be replicated in writing an essay, which for our purposes should be written in continuous prose.

Question 1

The Tempest — William Shakespeare

“The Tempest is an exploration of different types of relationships.”

Write an essay in which you describe TWO different types of relationships in the play. In this essay, you must discuss ONE theme that is portrayed in any ONE of the relationships described, and examine ONE dramatic technique Shakespeare uses to present relationships in the play as a whole.

Note

The following mark scheme provides some of the points that candidates may use in couching their responses. This mark scheme is not an exhaustive list or a full response to the questions asked. Candidates’ responses will provide other relevant points not considered here which must be credited. There are three main areas to be covered in this essay.

Firstly, the candidate is expected to identify and describe two different relationships.

The play offers a range of relationships. Since the question asks for two different relationships, it is advised that the two selected should not be of the same type/category. Candidates may choose two relationships but not from the same category. Relationships fall in the following categories:

- Master/servant

Prospero/Caliban

In this master/slave relationship, Prospero verbally and physically abuses Caliban, who is reduced to performing manual work (fetching wood, making the fire). This uneven power relationship was not evident at the outset. When the shipwrecked Prospero landed on his island, Caliban offered him needed hospitality. Prospero who is now in control of the island, uses his magical powers to manipulate and control Caliban. Though fearful of his master, Caliban is resentful and curses him, and capitalizes on the first opportunity to be part of a plot to murder him.
Prospero/Ariel

This master/servant relationship is one in which Ariel too is manipulated by Prospero. He is his “right hand helper” in the world of the spirits. Ariel is beholden to Prospero for rescuing him from the torments Caliban’s mother placed on him and obeys him primarily because he promises him his freedom if he works willingly.

Stephano, Trinculo/Caliban

This relationship mirrors the Prospero/Caliban one, except that all concerned are united in their effort to unseat Prospero and reclaim/claim the island. Caliban easily switches allegiance to his new masters/friends but the power relationship remains the same.

- Father/daughter

Prospero and Miranda

Prospero’s over protectiveness of Miranda is displayed in the ways in which he shields her from her past; prescribes her education and selects the suitor for her. For twelve years he was her protector and teacher on the secluded island, and Miranda, the dutiful daughter.

- Siblings

Prospero and Antonio

Sibling rivalry results in Prospero losing his position as Duke of Milan and barely escaping death. After twelve years, the tables are turned. While Antonio and his entourage are coming from a wedding en route to Italy, Prospero orchestrates a tempest which causes them to be shipwrecked on ‘his’ island. Antonio appears to be still power hungry.

- Love

Ferdinand and Miranda

The only romantic love relationship in the play is between Ferdinand and Miranda. Although the relationship is arranged by Prospero, the young lovers appear to find each other attractive at first sight and enjoy each other’s company (seen later when they are happily playing a game of chess). Ferdinand is obedient and willingly subjects himself to menial work (fetching wood as Caliban is cursed to do) in order to please Miranda’s father.

The candidate is also expected to identify and discuss a theme which is portrayed in one of the relationships.
The following is not an exhaustive list but are some common themes:

**Supernatural/magic** — Prospero’s power is anchored in his magic, his books and his intellect. He leverages this power in his relationships with Caliban, Ariel and to some degree, with his daughter Miranda.

**Power/control/ownership** — This theme is manifested in ways such as Prospero’s relationship with his servants/slaves; Caliban being stripped of his land; sibling rivalry (Prospero and Antonio) as in the power struggle which resulted in the usurpation.

**Revenge** — The main characters have just cause for seeking revenge: Caliban’s resentment at being exploited and wanting to reclaim his island and Prospero’s plan to confront his brother.

**Betrayal** — At the heart of the relationship between Prospero and Caliban is betrayal. At first Prospero treats Caliban well (“When thou cam’st first,/Thou strok’st me, and made much of me; wouldst give me/Water with berries in ‘t”). Caliban reciprocates and shows him the ‘qualities’ of the island. Then this relationship shifts from visitor/host to master/slave.

The candidate is expected to examine one dramatic technique Shakespeare used to portray these relationships.

**Dramatic irony** — There are many instances in which the audience or one of the characters on stage knows something that the other (on stage) does not. This kind of ‘ignorance’ is what engenders irony, which creates humour, builds suspense and increases audience involvement. For example, after Prospero recounts how their escape and survival were due to Gonzalo’s generosity, Miranda remarks that she would love to see him and thank him in person. Of course, the audience knows that he is now shipwrecked on the same island but she does not know this.

This device is used to strengthen the portrayal of the various relationships as the audience sees how differently characters act towards each other and some of the things that motivate them to act.

**The use of the title** — The title is significant in its meaning… storms/tempests. It is symbolic of conflicts and tensions in the relationships. The storm created/contrived by Prospero is one in which the various characters meet and mingle. Motives are exposed. Conflicts are resolved, eventually.
Symbols — The storm, the island, the figures of the masters and slaves are relevant in our appreciation of relationships in the play. For nations that have been enslaved and for island peoples, these symbols take on greater significance as they relate to the relationships of those who wield power and those who are without it.

Setting — The island and its associations with isolation can forge unlikely relationships in the name of survival. The uneasy relationship between Caliban and Prospero and to some degree, Ariel and Prospero, lends itself to the island setting of visitor and host and later when the power shifts, to master/owner and servant.

Motifs — Storm, water, books form part of the pattern (and backdrop) of relationships that are portrayed.

Any other reasonable points/interpretations must be credited accordingly.

Total 35 marks
Question 2

Ti-Jean and His Brothers — Derek Walcott

“A dominant theme in Ti-Jean and His Brothers is good versus evil.”

Write an essay in which you describe TWO incidents in which the conflict between good and evil is presented. In this essay, you must also discuss how the MAIN characters are affected in ONE of the incidents, and examine ONE technique that Walcott uses to present the theme of good versus evil in the play.

Note

The following mark scheme provides some of the points that candidates may use in couching their responses. This mark scheme is not an exhaustive list or a full response to the questions asked. Candidates’ responses will provide other relevant points not considered here which must be credited.

There are three main areas to be covered in this essay. The candidate is expected to describe TWO incidents in which there is a conflict between good and evil.

There are many levels of the conflict between good and evil. In this play, the devil, the orchestrator of evil, is a master of disguises. Therefore, the conflict between good and evil is most obvious in the encounters between the three brothers and the devil (in his various manifestations). Any two of the three encounters are appropriate for discussion.

• The first encounter portrays Gros Jean, the oldest son. His mother warns him against evil and the various faces of evil: “The Devil can hide in several features…” But being overconfident in his physical strength, he misses the subtlety of the devil. Gros Jean is impatient and relies solely on his physical prowess. His impatience is his undoing as the devil/old man masquerading as the planter (his new boss) goads him into losing his temper and consequently, his life.

• Mi Jean is the next to meet the devil. His mother also warns him (‘no one can know what the Devil wears’). Ironically, when he does meet the devil, he miscalculates, thinking that he (the devil) would not reveal himself so soon. Relying on his ‘book’ knowledge and his strategy of silence, Mi Jean pits himself against the devil. His many attempts to ‘fix’ the goat and keep his temper intact prove too much and he too, falls victim to the wiles of the devil.

• Accepting his mother’s teaching that “our life is God’s own” and asking for her prayer and assuming the mantra of David (“I go bring down, bring down Goliath”), Ti Jean enters the forest. Outwitting the devil (confirming his cloven
hoofs and tail) Ti Jean further demands his confession (the unmasking to reveal the devil’s face). Eventually, it is the devil who loses his temper as Ti Jean outwits him (neutering the goat and burning down the cane fields and house).

The candidate is expected to discuss how the main characters are affected in one of the incidents.

Although they take different turns, the encounters between Gros Jean, Mi Jean and the devil have similar results, in that both brothers succumb to the wiles of the devil, who is the personification of evil. Both fail to ‘see’ evil even though they were warned by their mother about guises/disguises. In both instances, the brothers lose the verbal, intellectual and psychological battle with the devil. Whether their demise was in the form of physical death or not, both brothers fared badly because they did not appreciate the strength of their mother (symbol of spirituality) or the value of folk wisdom (embodied in the creatures in the forest).

Ti Jean enters the forest armed to meet and win the devil at his game. He asks for his mother’s blessing and heeds her advice. He endears himself to the creatures of the forest and they reciprocate by assisting him in getting the better of the devil. He has no airs, sees himself as the underdog (the David facing Goliath) and puts his problem-solving skills to work. His victory is predicted in the prologue, “God put him in that height/to be the sun’s right hand/And light the evil dark…” a tale of how an unassuming lad outwits the devil. Since evil cannot be ‘killed’, the devil is last seen warning Ti Jean that they will meet again.

The candidate is required to discuss one technique that Walcott uses to present the theme in the play.

This is not an exhaustive list. Candidates may choose one of the following.

The play can be seen as an allegory and to some degree, a fable. In many instances, the story is an ‘old’ one, in its presentation of good versus evil. What makes it nuanced is its ‘Caribbeanness’ — elements of folklore, history and language/diction. The three brothers and their fate speak to both extremes on the one hand, with the third brother having the ‘right fit’ (Ti Jean). There are resonances of a fairy tale, with the typical hero and ogre. What makes this tale different and real is that although evil is confronted and ‘managed’, it is not destroyed. Consequently, the ‘happily ever after’ idea is challenged.

Verbal exchanges underlie the presentation of good and evil. The language is such that much of the discourse between the devil and the brothers is one of repartee. Mi Jean’s half-baked intellect gets the brunt of the devil’s ridicule as well. Humour (from the subtlest word play to the more obvious) not only generates interest but reinforces the theme.
History is used to enhance the play and strengthen the theme of good versus evil. References to “white planter”, “white house”, “estate”, “sugar-cane field”, “tobacco”, evoke the experiences of slavery and colonialism. It is not by chance that the devil easily transitions from his “planter” mask to his “devil” self.

Elements of folk wisdom and folk culture are important in the play in its presentation of good versus evil. Music (the drums, the flute, the onomatopoeic sounds of the creatures, chants) contributes to the setting and mood and helps in defining characters. The story-telling medium; the call and response and idiomatic expressions engage the audience in the thematic presentation.

Any other reasonable points/interpretations must be credited accordingly.

Total 35 marks
SECTION B — POETRY

Question 3

“My Parents’ and ‘Little Boy Crying’ explore childhood experiences.”

Write an essay in which you describe the experience of EACH child. In this essay, you must discuss how the child in EACH poem feels about the other persons involved in the experience, and examine ONE device that is used to present the child’s experience in EACH poem.

Note

The following mark scheme provides some of the points that candidates may use in couching their responses. This mark scheme is not an exhaustive list or a full response to the questions asked. Candidates’ responses will provide other relevant points not considered here which must be credited.

There are three main areas to be covered in this essay. Firstly, the candidate is expected to describe the experience of the child in each poem; secondly, the candidate is expected to discuss the feelings of the child about the other persons involved and finally, the candidate must examine one device from each poem which is used to present the experience.

Experience of the child

In “My Parents” the child recounts his attempts at fitting in with a group of children who are different; apparently they are from a lower social class. They are pictured as wild and free-spirited—they climb cliffs and they played in the country stream. The child’s parents try to prevent him from playing with these children.

“Little Boy Crying”

The child has been punished by the father because he was playing in the rain. The child seems to be offended by the father’s actions because he feels hurt. Through his frustrated tears the child looks at his father hoping to make him feel guilty and sorry for hitting him but that does not happen.

Feelings of the child

The child has mixed feelings about the other boys in “My Parents”. He fears their physical strength — they have “muscles like iron” and “jerking hands” as well as their “salt coarse pointing” and the way they mimicked his lisp. The children also startle and throw mud at him. All of these actions show why his parents might try to keep him away from these children. However, there is a degree of admiration for the children because
they seem tough and fearless. As a result, the child looks away from their cruelty and hopes to forgive them but the children do not appear to have similar feelings about him.

There is a sense too that the child does not approve of his parents’ protective nature but he understands why they are that way.

In “Little Boy Crying” the child seems to hate the father because of the punishment and sees him as an ogre who towers over him and takes advantage of his three-year-old child. The child feels powerless but can do nothing in his defense.

Finally, the candidate is expected to identify and discuss a device used in each poem to present the child’s experience.

Devices used to present the experience of the child

Any ONE of the following devices in “My Parents”:

Irony — It is ironic that the child who is treated in such a cruel manner by the children wants to forgive the same children who torment and ridicule him. He longs to be a part of their world. Also, while he wants to forgive them, these children never smiled at him, thus maintaining the barriers between them.

Simile — The words shouted at the child are compared with stones that can inflict physical pain ("words like stones"). The impact of this simile suggests that the words cause deep damage as they inflict emotional pain on the child and this seems to have a more traumatic effect than the physical pain would.

"[M]uscles like iron" — The children’s muscles are compared with iron, one of the strongest metals. This emphasizes the children’s physical strength (compared to the child’s) and their ability to inflict physical pain on the child. This physical comparison deepens the inequity between the children and the boy and furthers the distance separating the children and this child.

“They sprang like dogs to bark at my world” — The children are compared to dogs that bark at strangers/outsiders. The act of barking emphasizes their teasing and cruel behaviour as well as their attempt to keep the child from invading their world. Barking dogs also suggest protection of territory against invaders. The children perhaps know they will never be accepted in the boy’s social class and their “bark” might be their strategy to keep him away, even as they ridicule his world/way of life.

Any ONE of the following devices in “Little Boy Crying”:

Allusion — The events in the poem allude to the fairy tale, Jack and the Beanstalk. It compares the father (the ogre) with the giant in the story whom the little Jack (the victim)
has to kill in order to live. In the story, Jack chops down the beanstalk while in the poem the speaker points out that the little boy imagines chopping down the tree as a way of retaliating against his punishment.

Metaphor – “[L]aughter metamorphosed into howls” — This emphasizes the suddenness of the child’s change from laughter to tears and compares his crying with an animal howling. The contrasting sounds of laughter and wailing and contrasting emotions of happiness and sadness/anger are significant as they cement the movement from one to another.

“[A]ngling for a moment’s hint” — This metaphor compares the child’s attempt to coerce sympathy from the father as fisherman would to dangling his bait to catch fish. It suggests the psychological tool the child uses on his father to achieve his desired effect and therefore hints that the boy may be trying to trick the father with his tears.

“[T]he ogre towers above you, that grim giant” — This shows the comparison of the father with an ogre/giant both in terms of physical size and in terms of his ability to inflict pain on his victim. It emphasizes that the child feels that he is at an unfair advantage and has been punished unnecessarily.

Irony — The child is very hurt as he has been punished but cannot understand the father’s pain at having to hit him. While the child sees the father as an ogre, the father is hurt by the son’s pain. He wavers and thinks about playing with his child but must not cave in or the important lesson will not be learnt. Essentially, both are hurting (even this ogre) in this lesson of life. The child though, is unable to understand or even appreciate this.

Any other reasonable technique, supported by evidence must be accepted.

Total 35 marks
Question 4

Choose TWO poems you have studied that deal with an individual’s dreams or desires.

Write an essay in which you outline EACH speaker’s dreams OR desires. In this essay, you must discuss the speaker’s attitude to the obstacle that affects the achievement of the dreams OR desires in EACH poem, and examine ONE device that is used to explore dreams OR desires in EACH poem.

Note

The following mark scheme provides some of the points that candidates may use in couching their responses. This mark scheme is not an exhaustive list or a full response to the questions asked. Candidates’ responses will provide other relevant points not considered here which must be credited.

The candidate must select from the prescribed list two suitable poems that can be used to respond to the question. Candidates must be careful in their selection and ensure that the poems chosen will provide them with sufficient content to respond adequately to the question.

TWO of the poems from the prescribed list that may be used to respond to the question are presented as samples here are “Once Upon a Time” and “Dreaming Black Boy.”

Firstly, for each poem, the candidate is expected to outline the speaker’s dreams or desires. Secondly, the candidate is expected to discuss the speaker’s attitude to the obstacles that affects the achievement of this dream and finally, the candidate is expected to discuss a device that is used to explore dream or desires in each poem.

Speaker’s dream OR desire

In the poem “Once Upon a Time” the speaker, a parent, laments about the stark reality of adulthood and reminisces on childhood innocence. He longs to return to a time when people were sincere in their actions and when a smile was genuine. Ironically, he admits to being a part of the hypocrisy shown by other adults but points out that changes in the political and social milieu have forced him to move away from the innocence of his youth.

In “Dreaming Black Boy” the black boy dreams of being accepted by his teacher, who is a representative of the dominant class (white people). This teacher is unable or unwilling to see him beyond the colour of his skin. Consequently, his ambitious dreams are overshadowed by a teacher who has a different view of what his future should be.
Speaker’s attitude

The speaker in “Once Upon a Time” seems to be critical of the society that has caused him to become hypocritical. Now his smiles are not sincere and he parrots the expected responses that are deceptive. He longs to return to the time when such deception was unnecessary.

The speaker in “Dreaming Black Boy” seems to be disappointed in and resentful of his teacher. He despairs because his teacher is indifferent to him and does not see past his skin colour. This situation is also reflected in the wider society where oppression and prejudice reign in all aspects of life and seem to box him into subservient roles despite his hopes and dreams.

Devices used to explore dreams or desires in the selected poems:

“Once Upon a Time”

Allusion— “Once Upon a Time” — the poem alludes to the traditional fairy tale in which good always wins and the bad elements are removed. However, in this case the opposite obtains so the story he tells his son does not end with a sense of happiness or justice. Nevertheless, he still desires a return to innocence.

Simile — “conforming smiles like a fixed portrait smile” — The speaker’s smiles are compared with smiles usually seen in portraits when the tendency may be to create a smile for effect. It may not be genuine. The “conforming smiles” are symbolic of the way the speaker has conformed to the norms of society and portrayed the lack of sincerity seen in adults.

Animal imagery/Simile — “my teeth like a snake’s bare fangs” — The baring of teeth that can be endearing in a genuine smile is compared with a snake baring its fangs, thus signaling danger. The image emphasizes the hypocrisy of adults who bare their teeth pretending to smile when their thoughts may be the opposite of what they are attempting to portray.

Contrast — In the poem, there is a contrast of the sincerity of innocent laughter and the deception of the adult smile. This contrast emphasizes the adult’s deceptive nature that can almost be considered unnatural since they started off like the children with innocent smiles.

Metaphor — “ice-block-cold eyes” — The coldness seen in the adult’s eyes is compared with ice. It emphasizes just how cold and unfeeling adults are with their deceptive
gestures and words and also serves as a contrast to the genuine and sincere behaviour of children.

Irony — It is ironic that while the speaker is lamenting about the hypocrisy of adults he admits that he too practices the deceptive gestures and utters the deceptive words. However, in the story he recounts to his son he implies that he dreams of returning to that innocent period in his life.

“Dreaming Black Boy”
Allusion — to slavery, “I'm no woodchopper now like all ancestors” and to the Klu Klux Klan, “torch throwers of the night”, “plotters in pajamas”.

The persona alludes to historical symbols of oppression and implies that although those periods of oppression have passed, the impact remains for he is still denied the opportunity to be educated, to travel freely or achieve success like Paul Robeson, even though his success was hard won. These historical events still impact on his dream for a future that does not include subservient roles.

Repetition — “I wish”. The repetition emphasizes the persona’s longing to achieve his dream of a life free of oppression and discrimination. It also emphasizes his dream of a life that does not include subservience to any class of people or menial jobs.

Imagery — “[S]ink to lick boots”. The image of licking boots evokes subservience that his ancestors endured and which he may have to experience since the oppression has not been removed with the passage of time. It goes totally against his dream to achieve more than his ancestors and to have a future that goes beyond menial jobs.

Contrast — In the poem the teacher’s view of the boy contrasts with his ambition to have a future with unlimited possibilities instead of being boxed into a life of humiliating and demeaning jobs. Inherent in this contrast is the physical impact of the colour coding of black/white relationships.

Metaphor — “[M]y inside eye a sun”. The speaker’s intelligence and hopes are compared with the sun. It highlights the idea that the speaker can have a bright future and also serve as a light for others with similar ambitions to achieve more than the accustomed menial jobs that were historically reserved for his ancestors.
"Educated to the best of tune up" — The speaker’s education/intelligence is compared with a car being serviced/tuned up for maximum performance. It emphasizes that his education has provided him with skills or abilities that can take him beyond menial jobs. Tuning will enable mobility and a readiness to move up when the occasion or opportunity arises.

Any other reasonable points/interpretations must be credited accordingly.

Total 35 marks
To Kill a Mockingbird — Harper Lee

**Question 5**

“To Kill a Mockingbird is a coming-of-age novel in which Jem and Scout learn some important lessons about life.”

Write an essay in which you describe TWO incidents that teach the children an important lesson. In this essay, you must also discuss how ONE of the incidents affects the children, and examine ONE narrative technique the writer uses to present important lessons about life.

**Note**

The following mark scheme provides some of the points that candidates may use in couching their responses. This mark scheme is not an exhaustive list or a full response to the questions asked. Candidates’ responses will provide other relevant points not considered here which must be credited.

Firstly, the candidate is expected to describe TWO incidents that teach the children an important lesson and for each incident, discuss the impact on the children. The following is not exhaustive but is offered as a guide in considering significant incidents that can be used in answering the essay:

**Incident: The killing of the mad dog**

A mad dog had been terrorizing the neighbourhood and everyone was afraid. When the dog, walking down the street and foaming at the mouth had everyone inside for fear of being hurt, Atticus walks out into the middle of the street and with one shot kills the dog. Jem and Scout are shocked at their father’s skill as previously he had seemed to be old, boring and useless. However, other members of the community are not surprised because they had been previously exposed to Atticus’s prowess as a sharp shooter.

**Impact:** The incident teaches the children important lessons. They learn that even though a person is a great shot he should not be using his skill to hurt others. It also shows them that often outward appearances may not be a reflection of a person. As a result, they develop a different kind of respect for their father.

**Incident: The filling of the knothole**
Boo Radley had a reputation of being an evil recluse who hurt children. He was feared by all children. However, Jem and Scout eventually learn that rumours about him may not be true. They begin communicating with him through the exchange of items in the knothole of a tree in the yard. This is stopped when Boo Radley’s brother fills in the hole and effectively cuts off ‘communication’ between Boo and the children. Even though there was no physical contact between the children and Boo at this stage in the novel, Jem is very hurt by Nathan’s actions.

**Impact:** This incident teaches the children that often adults and other persons in authority serve as obstacles to friendship and other positive relationships. It also teaches them that children are not necessarily the only ones who are vulnerable.

**Incident:** Jem reading to Mrs Dubose

Jem and Scout were annoyed by Mrs Dubose’s mean-spirited nature and one day in a fit of anger Jem destroys her prized flowers. As a punishment for his actions, Atticus forces Jem to read to Mrs Dubose every day until her death. It is only after her passing that Atticus reveals that Mrs Dubose was addicted to the morphine she had been using to manage the pain from her illness. She wanted to overcome her addiction and die free of the drug so Jem’s reading assisted her by distracting her from the temptation to take the drugs.

**Impact:** From the incident the children learn what true courage looks like. Mrs. Dubose could have easily continued using the morphine but she was brave enough to allow the pain so that she could die free from her addiction.

**Incident:** Scout’s experience at school

When Scout goes to school for the first time she has to adjust to the routine and to deal with a teacher who is clueless about the reality in which some of her poorer students live. Scout, who is accustomed to being outspoken and is accustomed to a particular lifestyle, encounters Walter Cunningham, who comes from a poor family. She hits him and is punished. Jem invited him for lunch and when he pours molasses on his food Scout is shocked. Calpurnia punishes her for her outburst.

**Impact:** From this incident, Scout learns that she will not understand people unless she understands their perspective. This lesson stems from the incident with Walter as well as other experiences at school. Scout learns how the poor folk in the society lives. Walter does not have the social skills displayed at the Finch household but he can discuss
farming with Atticus as any man can. She is able to see him in a different light and possibly begins to respect him.

**Incident: Tom Robinson’s trial**
Tom Robinson, a black man, was accused of raping Mayella Ewell, a poor white girl. Although the evidence clearly showed that Tom Robinson did not commit the crime, an all-white jury declared him guilty. Justice was not served but the mere fact that the jury spent some time deliberating on the case signals the chance for the society to move beyond racism and value people for their true worth.

**Impact:** The incident showed the children how racism affects the society. They see that colour blindness can negate a man’s worth and that can be irrational. Tom Robinson is actually portrayed as a better man than Mr Ewell who probably beat his daughter; yet Tom is punished because as a black man he dared to help a white woman.

Another important lesson is that moral justice is often at odds with legal justice. Morally, it was wrong to convict Tom Robinson because he did not commit the crime he was accused of by the Ewells. On this basis, he should have been freed of the charges. However, because racism is so prevalent in Maycomb County, the laws institutionalize racism and affect how justice is served.

**The essay also requires candidates to examine ONE narrative technique used to present important lessons about life.**

**Candidates may select any of the following narrative techniques:**

**Irony**
Throughout the novel Harper Lee uses irony to highlight some of the major themes and issues in the society. The following are some examples of irony:

- **The children’s school experiences**
  When Scout begins school she is already able to read while most of her peers cannot. Instead of the teacher praising her, she criticizes her and says that her father should not teach her. This incident is one that makes Scout feel that school is a waste of time and she does not want to continue.

  Another ironic incident occurs when Ms Gates tells her class, “There are no better people in the world than Jews, and why Hitler does not think so is a mystery to me.” While she criticizes Hitler for discriminating against the Jews because of their race, ironically she is just as guilty of the same thing. Like many members of the society, she discriminates
against the blacks in society but never compares their actions with Hitler’s. On the day of the trial Scout overhears her saying that the black community needs to be taught a lesson because they were getting above themselves and might soon think they could marry white people.

- **Justice**
Justice is served in the streets instead of the court. Ironically, although the court is supposed to bestow justice when it is required, Tom Robinson does not enjoy that privilege because of his race. Even though at the trial the jury is presented with facts that prove Tom’s innocence, they are unable to give a fair verdict. Ironically, a few members of society admit and believe in Tom’s innocence and this is the only ‘justice’ he really receives since the people cannot go against the justice system.

- **Bob Ewell**
Bob Ewell is abusive and violent towards Mayella and the Finch children. It is ironic that he has forced his daughter to falsely accuse Tom Robinson of abusing her when in fact he seems to be the abusive one. He is able to get away with his abuse because of the colour of his skin. However, later justice is served after his attack on the Finch children. A man of his own race, Boo Radley, kills him and saves the children from further harm.

- **Boo Radley**
It is ironic that the very man whom society views as a threat is the one seen as a hero. When Bob Ewell attacks the Finch children as they were heading home after the concert, Boo Radley comes to their assistance and kills him. This shows that society’s view of Boo Radley has been wrong and this is possibly what prompts Heck Tate to refuse to arrest him.

**Contrast between characters**

In the novel, contrast between characters is used to highlight the important themes and lessons the children learn as they grow. One example of this is the contrast between Tom Robinson and Bob Ewell. The obvious contrast is their skin colour and contrasts with the stereotypes of black being evil and white being good. Tom, the black man, is a good person. He helps Mayella and yet is wrongly accused of raping her. In contrast, Bob Ewell, the white man, is abusive towards his daughter and he forces her to accuse Tom Robinson of rape. She is torn between being honest on the one hand and telling a lie to condemn an innocent man, on the other. This contrast teaches the children about racism and prejudice in their community and how unfair it can be.
First person narration

The novel is narrated by an adult Scout Finch who recounts her childhood. In some parts of the novel there is an almost childlike recounting of incidents. The narration traces her growth and maturity as she recounts her view of people and society. Thus, the lessons both she and Jem learn show a gradual complexity as they experience the major issues that affect the Maycomb community such as racism, justice and social class.

Flashback is also used to portray these life lessons as through the naïve and youthful Scout, readers are made aware of the complexities of growing up in particular and life in general.

Any other reasonable points/interpretations must be credited accordingly.

Total 35 marks

Breath, Eyes, Memory — Edwidge Danticat

Question 6

“Mother-daughter relationships are built on a web of traditional practices.”

Write an essay in which you describe ONE mother-daughter relationship in the novel. In this essay, you must also discuss how a traditional practice affects that relationship, and examine how ONE technique is used by the writer to explore mother-daughter relationships.

Note

The following mark scheme provides some of the points that candidates may use in couching their responses. This mark scheme is not an exhaustive list or a full response to the questions asked. Candidates’ responses will provide other relevant points not considered here which must be credited.

Firstly, the candidate is expected to identify one mother-daughter relationship as in:

- Martine and her daughter Sophie
- Grandme Ife and one of her daughters Atie/ Martine
- Sophie and her daughter Brigette (this relationship ought not to be discussed because the traditional practice of testing which is the focus of this question has not been performed on Brigette who is just a baby).
Candidates must identify the main features of the particular mother–daughter relationship selected (the inherent conflict, tension, mother’s sense of responsibility regarding preserving her daughter’s purity, daughter’s actions/ re-actions to her mother’s actions)

Next, the candidate must describe a traditional practice involving mother and daughter.

The traditional practice to be examined is the testing, a ritual practice performed by Haitian mothers who test their daughters to make sure they are virgins. Testing is seen as a mother’s responsibility in her attempt to keep her daughter pure but it has several repercussions both on their relationship and on other intimate relationships. The following effects are evident:

Physical

- Physical violation — Testing makes Sophie feel violated as her mother examines her hymen. This violation of her sexuality is akin to the rape her mother endured and although its purpose was different, the outcome is the same — both are violations of the human person leaving lasting and deep effects on the mind of the daughter.
- Self-violence — In order to put an end to the testing, Sophie breaks her own hymen with an inanimate object. This is a painful and violent act but also a liberating one.

Psychosocial/psychological

- Body hatred — The continuous testing makes Sophie hate her own body and she feels no desire, hates her fatness after her daughter’s birth and is never able to become naked in front of anyone or have a normal sexual relationship with her partner (Joseph).
- Creates sexual phobias — Sophie has an irrational response to the sex act which she endures because of her love for her partner, Joseph, but she does not know how to deal with her sexuality and engages in group therapy to assist her in this regard.
- Doubling — While Martine tests her teenaged daughter, Sophie practises a survival technique and escapes into a different world as she ‘doubles’, remembering pleasant memories of her life as she imagines beautiful things to keep her mind away from the pain she experiences with the testing. She develops the ability to separate her mind from her body.

Candidates must also discuss effects of this practice on the relationship.
Effects on the mother-daughter relationship

- **Breaks communication** — When Martine first meets her daughter, Sophie, at the airport she urges her to ‘speak’ but when she tests her for the first time, Sophie is silent throughout the ordeal and does not speak to her mother. Interestingly Sophie, the narrator, states “My mother rarely spoke to me since she began the tests.”

- **Creates distance** — When the testing begins, Sophie is unable to communicate with her mother and she takes her own virginity, an act unknown to her mother but one which causes her to be put out of the house by her mother. This creates distance between mother and daughter.

- **Imposes division and secrets** — When Martine completes the test she tells Sophie that there are secrets one cannot keep yet after the first test Sophie deliberately engages in a secret life — she keeps the tests secret from Joseph, she keeps Joseph’s marriage proposal from her mother just as she keeps secret her act of taking her own virginity.

- **Imposes the burden of inheritance on women** — Martine’s mother (Grandme Ife) had tested her, Martine tests Sophie but it is clear that Sophie who understands the repercussions of the testing will break the cycle of inheritance of this tradition.

Finally, candidates must examine ONE technique used by the writer to explore the mother-daughter relationships, such as:

**Symbolism** – The novel opens with Sophie presenting a Mother’s Day card to her Aunt Atie (her beloved guardian) with whom she lives in Haiti and Atie refusing to accept the card, insisting that it should be given to her biological mother, Martine (Atie’s sister).

The card is covered in daffodils, Martine’s favourite flower, a fact known to Sophie only because she had been told that by Atie for Sophie has only seen her mother in photographs. The symbol of the Mother’s Day card, subtle and multi-layered in its significance suggests something of the displaced and mixed emotions Sophie harbours for her mother and the author uses this symbol to explore the complexity of the mother-daughter relationship.

Another symbol of the mother-daughter relationship is embodied in the story of the Marassas, told to Sophie by her mother during the first ‘test’. The Marassas are two lovers who are so close they appear as one person but they are really two. The mother and daughter mirror each other and reflect each other and this symbolizes them as twins.
Although Martine and Sophie do not look like each other they are each other’s double/twin.

**Parallelism, Contrast and Comparison** – When the 12-year old Sophie meets her mother for the first time, Martine is described as ‘scrawny’ and years later, when Sophie returns to Haiti as a woman, having undergone testing and other experiences, she now suffers from bulimia. Repeatedly throughout the novel, Sophie and Martine are compared and contrasted and Aunt Atie tells Sophie how much she is like her own mother, Martine. Just as Sophie’s testing is not unlike Martine’s rape although their purpose is quite different, Martine’s phobias, experiences, demons and dreams are shared by her daughter, Sophie.

**Dream Imagery** — Even before Sophie leaves Haiti to meet her mother in New York, she has a recurrent nightmare in which her mother chases her through a field of wildflowers. This recurrent dream imagery embodies the conflicting relationship between mother and daughter.

**Use of language through Parables/Storytelling** – Although Sophie narrates the story and Atie is the first to tell a parable in the novel, during the first test which Martine performs on her daughter Sophie, Martine tells her the story about the Marassas, the mythical lovers who are so close they share one soul. The storytelling is used to distract Sophie and parables and stories are used to discuss any issue that is too difficult to express or confront directly. These parables embody the truth but do not explain it.

**Any other reasonable points/interpretations must be credited accordingly.**

**Total 35 marks**
SHORT STORY

A WORLD OF PROSE FOR CSEC — David Williams and Hazel Simmons-McDonald

Question 7

“The stories ‘The Day the World Almost Came to an End’ and ‘Blood Brothers’ are both stories about fear.”

Write an essay in which you describe the situation that gave rise to the fear in EACH story. In this essay, you must also discuss the impact of the fear experienced, and examine how point of view is used in EACH story to present the theme of fear.

Note

The following mark scheme provides some of the points that candidates may use in couching their responses. This mark scheme is not an exhaustive list or a full response to the questions asked. Candidates’ responses will provide other relevant points not considered here which must be credited.

Firstly, candidates must describe the situation/source of the fear in each story.

The source of fear demonstrated in each of the stories is different. In “The Day the World Almost Came to an End” the source is external, the result of an apocalyptic prophecy which gave rise to the fear experienced by the narrator, a 12-year-old girl who lives on a plantation in Louisiana in 1936 where a fundamentalist religion dominates in a community that is “close to the earth and God, and all wrapped up in religion”. The girl’s parents are churchgoing Christians (her father is a deacon) but the girl claims that despite all this, she was still holding on to being a sinner.

Late one Friday afternoon, while playing at making mud cabins with her foot, the narrator’s cousin Rena warns her in a panic that the world was going to end on Sunday when an eclipse was expected. The narrator quickly recalls all the hell-fire sermons she had heard and fearful that the world might really end and find her a sinner admits that her mind was ‘loaded down’. She wants to ask her father about the possibility of the world ending but has to wait until he arrives from ploughing the fields that night. When he comes home, she runs out to meet him and tells him about the end of the world gossip but he simply laughs it off, assuring her that only God knows when the world would end.
Unappeased by her father’s dismissive attitude and worried sick, the narrator goes to bed expecting a calamity and her imagination takes full control. Therefore, when she hears a distant rumbling, which she knows is not thunder but which grows louder and more terrible with each passing second, she truly believes at that moment that the world is ending and fear propels her to leap from her bed, yelling that the world is ending. She runs out of the house in her nightgown screaming and people come out of their cabins to find out what the problem is, but she keeps on running and screaming, unable and unwilling to hear what the people are saying to her.

Finally, the narrator’s father who is returning from a church meeting sees her running down the road and catches hold of her, telling her that what she is hearing is an old airplane and not the ending of the world. His words finally got through the fear that “fogged” her mind. Her father wraps her in his coat, she cries and as they walk home she feels ‘a new kind of happiness’, an awareness of life and all its beauty.

In “Blood Brothers” the source of the fear is internal, the result of the inner conflict experienced by Paul, a 13-year-old boy whose love for his twin brother Benjy is intertwined with a powerful resentment that has turned into hate. Paul believes that Benjy sees him as a coward and he sees Benjy as having an “insufferable complex of superiority”. Paul believes that Benjy was able to do everything better than he, he even learnt to whistle before him and whilst he thinks about these things “his heart filled with a full-blooded hate for his blood brother.”

“Paul hated Benjy with a bitter, passionate venom and with all his heart’s fierceness, he hated and despised himself for hating him.” But as much as he claimed to hate Benjy, Paul also admired Benjy’s daring, his acts of heroism, his lack of fear and his recklessness, his popularity, his smile. Paul’s hate frightens Paul himself and when Benjy innocently asks him to go with him to visit the shoemaker’s shop, they go there together and while Paul is pushing the awl through the leather and pulling it out again, Benjy asks Paul to join him in play. As Benjy touches Paul the accumulated jealousy and the pent-up hate and fear and envy makes him blind with anger. With one violent push he hurls Benjy into a corner and stands over him, “the awl poised in his right hand for a swift murderous blow”. At that moment, he sees the incomprehension in Benjy’s face and for the first time, he sees fear in Benjy’s eyes. He drops the awl and turns away “confused and frightened by the violence of his action, but purged of hate, and happy in the discovery that his brother also knew fear.”
Next, the candidate is expected to discuss the impact of fear. Fear has both an internal and external impact on the protagonists in each story as well as the other characters with whom they interact.

Self-loathing – In “Blood Brothers”, fear of himself which springs from his bitter venomous thoughts about his twin brother Benjy results in Paul’s self-loathing since “he hated and despised himself for hating him”.

Acute self-awareness and self-centeredness — Paul, who is acutely aware of his own inadequacies, when he compares himself to Benjy, sees himself in the way he believes Benjy sees him — as a coward — and possibly amplifies these inadequacies through his repetitive fear of failure. Like Paul, the girl narrator in “The Day the World Almost Came to an End” is self-absorbed, self-centred and so completely focused on her experience of the world that when she believes the world is ending she takes flight, ignoring everyone including her mother and the neighbours outside their cabins. She does not consider that the apocalyptic prophecy may have an impact on others as well, for she is completely focused on how it affects her.

Violence/ Irrational behaviour — Fear can provoke an intense violent reaction that is not a reasoned response to the given situation so when Benjy pleads with Paul to play a game, Paul’s pent-up hatred makes him fly into a rage and he takes up the awl to kill his brother. His violent response surprises even him as he seeks to fight his brother. When the girl believes the world is ending she takes flight. She admits later that the fear “fogged up” her mind, making her thinking unclear and her behaviour irrational — sentiments that Paul can also relate to.

Growth, confusion and fright — Fear can wreak havoc with one’s imagination. The girl imagines all sorts of scenarios (about judgement and hell) just as Paul probably imagines and projects emotions unto Benjy that Benjy probably does not feel. Fear of failure incites Paul who is afraid of himself and his thoughts, and fear can grow into hate over time or into pure terror over trivial details.

Awareness of others/environment/life’s complexity – Paul initially saw Benjy as superior in many ways and although he claimed to hate him, he put him on a pedestal. However, when he sees the fear in Benjy’s eye following the awl incident, he realises that Benjy too
knows fear and he is happy that Benjy has been reduced to his ‘human’ level. The girl narrator, after her flight and her experience of fear and terror the night she believes the world is ending, leads her to appreciate the gift of life and makes her resolve to enjoy it.

Finally, candidates must examine how point of view is used in each story to present the theme of fear.

While both stories delve into the theme of fear, both are narrated from different point of views. “The Day the World Almost Came to an End” is told from the first person point of view of an educated adult who recalls her childhood experience as a naive 12-year old girl, who is the central narrator and the protagonist in the story while “Blood Brothers” is narrated from the third person limited omniscient where the author has access only to the mind and feelings of one character (Paul).

The first person narrator opens the story by addressing readers directly in a conversational manner and an informal tone in “The Day the World Almost Came to an End.” As the narrator relates the events of a particular experience of her childhood when she encounters real fear that turns into terror, her language shifts to the ideas of her 12 year old persona who shares her defiant adolescent thoughts regarding the religious influence around her. The reader experiences her fears and uncertainty about the doomsday prophecies and her great relief when the world did not end. This first person narrative is very effective in expressing the fear of the central narrator because it is very subjective and carries a natural ring of authenticity since the first person narrator has a unique voice, a peculiar manner of speaking/ distinctive way of voicing her world by the words used to describe what is seen and the fear that is felt and in this case, the first person narration lends itself to a colloquial style with which readers can easily identify.

The third person narration of “Blood Brothers” is also very subjective and is limited to Paul’s point of view. The narrative seems subjective in much the same way as a first person point of view used in “The Day the World Almost Came to an End.” We hear, see and reflect on what Paul as a character hears, sees and reflects on but we are able to distance the perspective enough to note things about the character himself such as his obsession with sibling rivalry where he alone seems to be the sole competitor since Benjy, his blood brother, seems oblivious to the intense competition that Paul imagines they are engaged. As readers we also note Paul’s observation of the natural environment (the trees, sky, sun) but also how he projects his own moods and insecurities on this environment so it reflects his perspective. The casuarina trees at night make him shudder and he is fearful so his ability to project himself upon the natural environment leaves readers to assume he does the same with his social environment and much of what he imagines of Benjy is his
own emotional projection. In the third person subjective point of view we are intimately tied to Paul’s perception throughout the story and to his own experience and interpretation of fear and are not privy to Benjy’s experiences except those narrated to us through Paul, from his own biased perspective.

The theme of fear is echoed in both “Blood Brothers” and “The Day the World Almost Came to an End” and while there are significant similarities in the experience of fear, there are also notable differences which arise from the different sources of this fear, the different genders who harbor the experience, the different impact it has on the characters and the different narrative perspectives from which the stories are told.

Any other reasonable points/interpretations must be credited accordingly.

Total 35 marks
Question 8

Choose TWO stories from the prescribed list that you have studied in which there is a rural setting.

Write an essay in which you describe the setting in EACH story. In this essay, you must also compare and contrast how the setting for EACH story contributes to mood and characterization.

Note

The following mark scheme provides some of the points that candidates may use in couching their responses. This mark scheme is not an exhaustive list or a full response to the questions asked. Candidates’ responses will provide other relevant points not considered here which must be credited.

The candidate must select from the prescribed list two suitable short stories that can be used to respond to the question. Candidates must be careful in their selection and ensure that the short stories chosen will provide them with sufficient content to respond adequately to the question.

The essay encourages candidates to cover the following:

- Select 2 appropriate stories set in rural/ country environments
- Provide a brief physical and social description of the rural setting (proof of rural environment), the story on which it is based, the time it took place and the characters involved in those stories
- Demonstrate the ability to identify how the setting in each story contributes to mood and characterization, identifying the similarities and differences of this in each story

The candidates must include in the description of the rural setting:

- The context of the rural environments (through words and customs) and evidence/ proof of rural setting
- Nature of the Place: Physical and Social description of the sort of place it is (its peculiarities, its social environment, how comfortable/ uncomfortable characters are in this setting)
- Significance of Time: Identification of the time the story takes place
Candidates must compare the TWO stories identifying similarities in how the writers in both stories use the rural setting to contribute to mood and characterization. The comparison must involve the following:

**Identification of writer’s purpose/ function of using setting in each story:** One or two functions of setting must be clearly identified e.g.
- setting as atmosphere (to create mood and connect with the character’s emotions)
- setting as motive (it may drive characters)
- setting as situation/ source of conflict (the origin of tension in a given situation)
- setting as metaphor (it goes beyond the literal meaning)

**Identification of what the setting reveals about characters in each story:** Students must identify major/ minor characters and use the setting to
- Identify their personality traits showing how these qualities might be reflected/ mirrored in the physical environment
- Comment on how the physical and social circumstances shape characters, their roles and if these circumstances dictate action and character

**Identification of what mood the setting evokes in each story:** Students must identify:
- The mood the writer establishes in describing the surroundings/ physical and social settings of the characters
- The changing moods in each story showing how this might be reflected/ contrasted in the physical environment (e.g. isolation, abandonment, wonder, awe, fear, curiosity etc.

**Students must contrast the TWO stories identifying differences in how the writers in both stories use the rural settings differently in contributing to mood and characterization. The contrast must involve the following:**
- **Identification of purpose of contrasting rural settings:** Contrasting rural settings may serve as a backdrop for contrasting characters or opposing experiences
- **Identification of how differences in place and time affects character development:** Students must identify how differences in time and place affects characters’ action and personality
ENGLISH B
PAPER 02 - GENERAL PROFICIENCY
MARK SCHEME

- **Identification of how differences in setting affects mood**: Students must identify the differences in the rural setting of both stories showing how each affects mood.

- **Any other reasonable points/interpretations must be credited accordingly.**

  **Total 35 marks**
READ THE FOLLOWING INSTRUCTIONS CAREFULLY.

1. This paper consists of THREE questions. Answer ALL questions.
2. Write your answers in the spaces provided in this booklet.
3. You are advised to take some time to read through the paper and plan your answers.
Read the THREE texts carefully and then answer the questions that follow.

Text 1 – Editorial from a Newspaper

DISCIPLINE IS AT THE CRUX OF THE ISSUE

It was triggered weeks ago when two female students wearing natural hair posted their pictures on Facebook complaining that their principal expressed disapproval of their hairstyles. In an interview with this newspaper, the principal said her only edict which she indicated clearly to students, was that they be neat and tidy in their school uniforms and that certain hairstyles were simply not appropriate for classes.

We endorse these comments by the principal, whose intention, it appears, is to set standards for the school she leads and the students in her charge. Students need to clearly understand there are rules that govern the regular operation of schools and those that speak to the deportment of those attending these institutions.

President of the National Council of Parent–Teacher Associations, put the issue into perspective when she said this was not about hair, but discipline and respect for rules.

We also agree with her on the point that schools are not just about the teaching of Mathematics and English. Schools help prepare students for life. From schools, students go on to the world of work and if they find it difficult to follow school rules, how will they fare on the job when there are regulations in place that must be obeyed?

While there are natural rights and freedoms which cannot be suppressed, children in school must conform to the standards set.

This issue came to the fore again just yesterday when this newspaper revealed that a new dress code was implemented for police officers banning them from wearing dreadlocks, make-up, extreme hair colour or having visible tattoos. Some police officers are reportedly upset by the new rules outlined in a section of the RBPF Policy on General Appearance of Police Officers dated January 15, 2015.

We do not believe the issue at hand is simply the wearing of natural hair. The larger point speaks to upholding discipline in society and the need for respect for rules and authority, whether it is in our schools or police force. Without these, we would be a lost society.

Adapted from “Discipline is at the crux of the issue”, Editorial, Nation News, 22 January, 2015.
Text 2 – Song by India Arie

I am not my hair

Little girl with the press and curl
Age eight I got a Jheri curl
Thirteen I got a relaxer
I was a source of so much laughter
At fifteen when it all broke off
Eighteen and went all natural
February two thousand and two

I went and did
What I had to do
Because it was time to change my life
To become the women that I am inside
Ninety-seven dreadlock all gone
I looked in the mirror
For the first time and saw that HEY…

I am not my hair
I am not this skin
I am not your expectations no no
I am not my hair
I am not this skin
I am a soul that lives within

What’d she do to her hair?
I don’t know it look crazy
I like it. I might do that.
Umm I wouldn’t go that far.
I know.. ha ha ha ha

Good hair means curls and wave
Bad hair means you look like a slave
At the turn of the century
It’s time for us to redefine who we be
You can shave it off
Like a South African beauty

Or get in on lock
Like Bob Marley
You can rock it straight
Like Oprah Winfrey
If it’s not what’s on your head
It’s what’s underneath and they say HEY…

“I am Not my Hair”, India Arie, Songs of Windswept Pacific,
Retrieved 09 March 2015
Text 3 – Poem by Sunkissed Gem

**Resilience**

Perfectly patterned particles  
push perpetually,  
emerging: emancipated, elated,  
enthusiastic.  
Pushing proudly  
up through layers upon layers of denial.  
Past denaturing chemicals  
and excessive heat;  
curls emerge: triumphant.  
Blatant refusal  
to be ignored.  
Blatant defiance of standards.  
Despite countless chemicals  
and incessant heat curls return:  
a complexly simple statement  
and reminder  
of identity and culture.  
Our hair is  
as our land is  
as we are:  
EVER BEAUTIFULLY  
RESILIENT.

1. (a) Outline the **main** issue addressed in EACH of the THREE texts.

___________________________________________________________________________

___________________________________________________________________________

___________________________________________________________________________

(6 marks)

(b) For any ONE of the texts given, assess the appropriateness of that medium for the purpose of communicating the specific issue.

___________________________________________________________________________

___________________________________________________________________________

___________________________________________________________________________

(3 marks)

(c) For any TWO of the texts given, choose ONE language technique used in EACH and explain its effectiveness.

___________________________________________________________________________

___________________________________________________________________________

___________________________________________________________________________

___________________________________________________________________________

(6 marks)

**Total 15 marks**
2. (a) State THREE features that distinguish an oral presentation from a written presentation.

___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________

(6 marks)

(b) You have been asked to make an oral presentation on ONE of the issues identified in 1 (a) on page 5. List THREE points you would discuss in the oral presentation.

___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________

(3 marks)

(c) Identify THREE features of the group to which the presentation would be made and THREE techniques that you would use to hold the attention of the group.

___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________
___________________________________________________________________________

(6 marks)

Total 15 marks

3. Create a response based on ONE of the points listed in 2 (a) above. You can use drama, poetry, lyrics to a song or prose. Your response will be assessed for

- relevance of content
- organization of ideas
- effective use of language
- vivid word choice
- unique voice/style

Total 15 marks

END OF TEST

01219032/SPEC 2015
You MUST write your answer to Question 3 on this page.
You MUST write your answer to Question 3 on this page.
(a) While the three stimulus pieces chosen deal with the topic of the wearing of natural hair it is dealt with from varying perspectives. The editor who penned the newspaper editorial used the topic to address the issue of the need to conform to standards and show respect for rules and authority if we want to maintain discipline in our society. The poet’s main issue is that wearing natural hairstyles is an expression of the person you are and it cannot be denied while in the lyrics to the song the point is being made that who you are is much more important than how you choose to style your hair.

(6 marks)

(b) In the song, the issue is presented through the use of rhythm, repetition of the idea of you being more than your hair, as well as the references made to well known personalities. It is an entertaining way of dealing with a serious issue that would be appealing.

(3 marks)

(c) The writer in the article uses generalities, mentioning that students need to understand that there are rules that govern the regular operation of schools and officers are expected not to just uphold the law but to also uphold discipline. Since most people would tend to agree with these statements they are effective in persuading people to accept the argument.

In the poem, the first four lines make use of alliteration. This technique helps to add emphasis and causes the reader to pay attention to the message as it creates a pleasant rhythmic effect.

(6 marks)

Total 15 marks
Question 2

(a) Three features that distinguish an oral presentation from a written presentation are:

- The speaker can gauge audience reaction and adjust his message accordingly
- It allows for audience interaction and clarification of misunderstandings
- The voice can be used to create a desired effect and this can help to promote understanding of the message

\[2 \times 3 = 6 \text{ marks}\]

(b) In a presentation on the issue of persons wearing natural hairstyles as an expression of who they are, I would make these three points:

- This promotes an understanding of cultural diversity
- The texture of the hair allows for creativity in developing distinguished hairstyles
- It is a choice which supports a healthy approach to the treatment of your hair

\[1 \times 3 = 3 \text{ marks}\]

(c) The oral presentation is being made to a group made up of:

- Females
- 14-16 years
- Participants in a cosmetology course

The following techniques would be used to hold the attention of the group.

- Integrate relevant, supportive, attractive visual aids, props and samples to heighten the interest and stimulate the imagination of the audience to the possibilities for natural hairstyles.
- Allow for audience participation through the use of ‘hands up’ feedback to questions giving them an opportunity to feel connected to the issue.
- Make eye contact and display enthusiasm to help to transfer some of my energy and interest to the audience.

[2 x 3 = 6 marks]

Total 15 marks
Question 3 – Personal Response (15 marks)

The following criteria will be used to assess the composition:

(a) Content and relevance of response (3 marks)
   - The focus of the response must be clear and must be fully developed.
   - Actions/events must be clearly motivated (for example, there must be some plausible reason(s) for the things that happen).
   - Rich detail must create a clear and authentic picture and hold reader’s attention.

(b) Organization (3 marks)
   - Details/events must be logically and effectively sequenced.
   - There must be a memorable introduction and conclusion (explicit or implicit).
   - Transitions must tie the ideas together.

(c) Effective use of language (3 marks)
   - Sentences must be clear.
   - Sentences must be deliberately used to affect style.
   - Sentence structure is varied and complex.

(d) Voice/Style (3 marks)
   - The writing must be reflect a unique, consistent personal voice.
   - Connection to audience and purpose must be clear.
   - Individual commitment to the topic must be obvious.
(e) Word Choice (3 marks)

- Vivid natural language must create a clear picture of characters and atmosphere.
- Strong verbs, precise nouns and appropriate adjectives must be used to enhance meaning.
- Original phrases and words must allow for reflection and thoughtful insight.

Total 15 marks